

VOLUME ONE

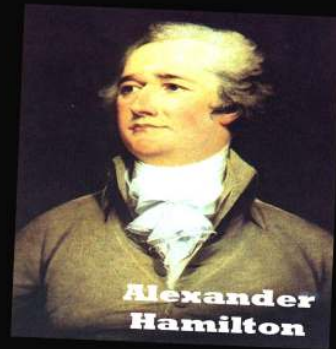
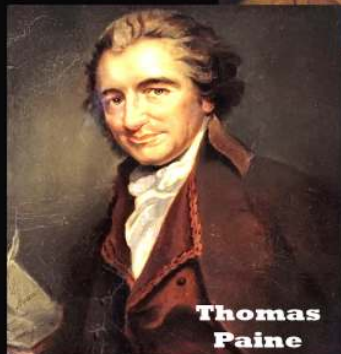
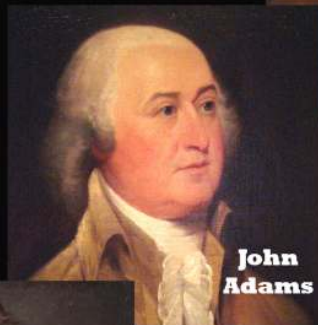
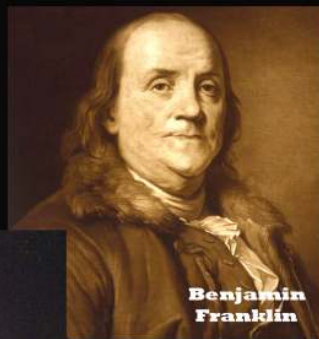
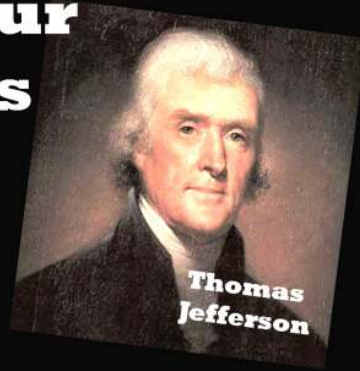
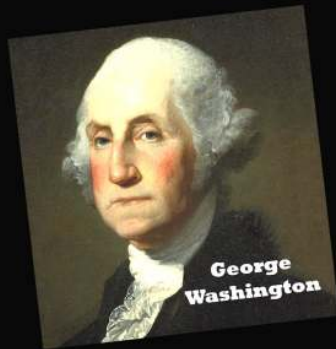
Eight titles:

**Thoughts From Our Founding Fathers
Works - B.A. Brooks Speaks Out About America
Surviving The New World Order
Are You A Right Wing Extremist?
Things You Never Knew About FEMA
Conspiracy Theories - Connecting The Dots
The Kansas City Connection To The NAU/SPP
The American Resistance Movement**

The United American Freedom Foundation

B.A. Brooks

Thoughts From Our Founding Fathers



By: B.A. Brooks

Thoughts From Our Founding Fathers

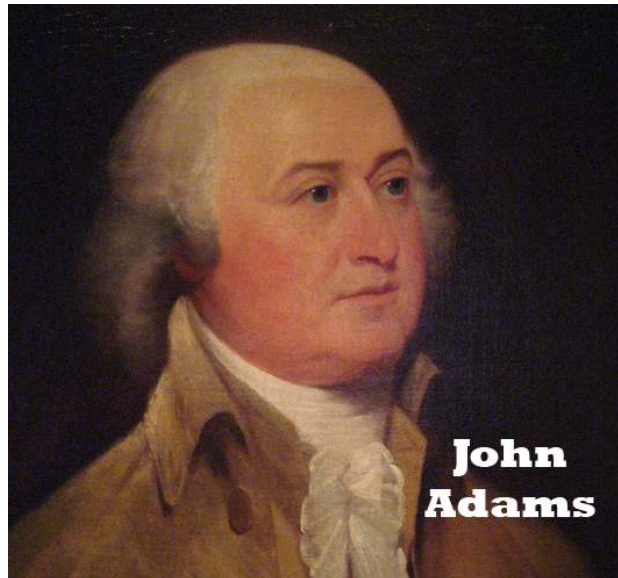
By: B.A. Brooks



Thank you for reading my eBook: "Thoughts From Our Founding Fathers". The information within these pages will show the reader exactly what the great men who wrote our constitution had to say about preserving our freedoms and how easy it will be to lose those same freedoms. A must read for all Americans. Go to The United American Freedom Foundation at: <http://www.uaaff.us> for breaking news and constant updates on the patriot movement and other alternative news from around the world.

B.A. Brooks

John Adams
Benjamin Franklin
Alexander Hamilton
Thomas Jefferson
James Madison
Thomas Paine
George Washington



John Adams

A constitution founded on these principles introduces knowledge among the people, and inspires them with a conscious dignity becoming freemen; a general emulation takes place, which causes good humor, sociability, good manners, and good morals to be general. That elevation of sentiment inspired by such a government, makes the common people brave and enterprising. That ambition which is inspired by it makes them sober, industrious, and frugal.

John Adams, Thoughts on Government, 1776

As good government is an empire of laws, how shall your laws be made? In a large society, inhabiting an extensive country, it is impossible that the whole should assemble to make laws. The first necessary step, then, is to depute power from the many to a few of the most wise and good.

John Adams, Thoughts on Government, 1776

As long as Property exists, it will accumulate in Individuals and Families. As long as Marriage exists, Knowledge, Property and Influence will accumulate in Families.

John Adams, letter to Thomas Jefferson, July 16, 1814

But a Constitution of Government once changed from Freedom, can never be restored. Liberty, once lost, is lost forever.

John Adams, letter to Abigail Adams, July 17, 1775

Children should be educated and instructed in the principles of freedom.

John Adams, Defense of the Constitutions, 1787

But what do we mean by the American Revolution? Do we mean the American war? The Revolution was effected before the war commenced. The Revolution was in the minds and hearts of the people; a change in their religious sentiments, of their duties and obligations... This radical change in the principles, opinions, sentiments, and affections of the people was the real American Revolution.

John Adams, letter to H. Niles, February 13, 1818

Each individual of the society has a right to be protected by it in the enjoyment of his life, liberty, and property, according to standing laws. He is obliged, consequently, to contribute his share to the expense of this protection; and to give his personal service, or an equivalent, when necessary. But no part of the property of any individual can, with justice, be taken from him, or applied to public uses, without his own consent, or that of the representative body of the people. In fine, the people of this commonwealth are not controllable by any other laws than those to which their constitutional representative body have given their consent.

John Adams, Thoughts on Government, 1776

Every measure of prudence, therefore, ought to be assumed for the eventual total extirpation of slavery from the United States.... I have, throughout my whole life, held the practice of slavery in... abhorrence.

John Adams, letter to Evans, June 8, 1819

Fear is the foundation of most governments; but it is so sordid and brutal a passion, and renders men in whose breasts it predominates so stupid and miserable, that Americans will not be likely to approve of any political institution which is founded on it.

John Adams, Thoughts on Government, 1776

Government is instituted for the common good; for the protection, safety, prosperity, and happiness of the people; and not for profit, honor, or private interest of any one man, family, or class of men; therefore, the people alone have an incontestable, unalienable, and inalienable right to institute government; and to reform, alter, or totally change the same, when their protection, safety, prosperity, and happiness require it.

John Adams, Thoughts on Government, 1776

His Example is now complete, and it will teach wisdom and virtue to magistrates, citizens, and men, not only in the present age, but in future generations, as long as our history shall be read.

John Adams, message to the U.S. Senate, December 19, 1799

Human government is more or less perfect as it approaches nearer or diverges farther from the imitation of this perfect plan of divine and moral government.

John Adams, draft of a Newspaper Communication, Circa August 1770

Human nature itself is evermore an advocate for liberty. There is also in human nature a resentment of injury, and indignation against wrong. A love of truth and a veneration of virtue. These amiable passions, are the "latent spark"... If the people are capable of understanding, seeing and feeling the differences between true and false, right and wrong, virtue and vice, to what better principle can the friends of mankind apply than to the sense of this difference?

John Adams, the Novanglus, 1775

I have accepted a seat in the [Massachusetts] House of Representatives, and thereby have consented to my own ruin, to your ruin, and the ruin of our children. I give you this warning, that you may prepare your mind for your fate.

John Adams, to Abigail Adams, May 1770

I Pray Heaven to Bestow The Best of Blessing on THIS HOUSE, and on ALL that shall hereafter Inhabit it. May none but Honest and Wise Men ever rule under This Roof!

John Adams, letter to Abigail Adams, November 2, 1800

I must study politics and war that my sons may have liberty to study mathematics and philosophy. My sons ought to study mathematics and philosophy, geography, natural history and naval architecture, navigation, commerce and agriculture, in order to give their children a right to study painting, poetry, music, architecture, statuary, tapestry, and porcelain.

John Adams, letter to Abigail Adams, 1780

If men through fear, fraud or mistake, should in terms renounce and give up any essential natural right, the eternal law of reason and the great end of society, would absolutely vacate such renunciation; the right to freedom being the gift of God Almighty, it is not in the power of Man to alienate this gift, and voluntarily become a slave.

John Adams, Rights of the Colonists, 1772

If there is a form of government, then, whose principle and foundation is virtue, will not every sober man acknowledge it better calculated to promote the general happiness than any other form?

John Adams, Thoughts on Government, 1776

In the midst of these pleasing ideas we should be unfaithful to ourselves if we should ever lose sight of the danger to our liberties if anything partial or extraneous should infect the purity of our free, fair, virtuous, and independent elections. If an

John Adams, Inaugural Address, March 4, 1797

Independence forever.

John Adams' last public words as a toast for the celebration of the fiftieth anniversary of the Declaration of Independence

It already appears, that there must be in every society of men superiors and inferiors, because God has laid in the constitution and course of nature the foundations of the distinction.

John Adams, Thoughts on Government, 1776

It has ever been my hobby-horse to see rising in America an empire of liberty, and a prospect of two or three hundred millions of freemen, without one noble or one king among them. You say it is impossible. If I should agree with you in this, I would still say, let us try the experiment, and preserve our equality as long as we can. A better system of education for the common people might preserve them long from such artificial inequalities as are prejudicial to society, by confounding the natural distinctions of right and wrong, virtue and vice.

John Adams, letter to Count Sarsfield, February 3, 1786

It is the duty of all men in society, publicly, and at stated seasons, to worship the SUPREME BEING, the great Creator and Preserver of the universe. And no subject shall be hurt, molested, or restrained, in his person, liberty, or estate, for worshipping GOD in the manner most agreeable to the dictates of his own conscience; or for his religious profession or sentiments; provided he doth not disturb the public peace, or obstruct others in their religious worship.

John Adams, Thoughts on Government, 1776

It ought to be commemorated, as the Day of Deliverance by solemn Acts of Devotion to God Almighty. It ought to be solemnized with Pomp and Parade, with Shrews, Games, Sports, guns, Bells, Bonfires and Illuminations from one End of this Continent to the other from this Time forward forever more. You will think me transported with Enthusiasm but I am not. I am well aware of the Toil and Blood and Treasure, that it will cost Us to maintain this Declaration, and support and defend these States. Yet through all the Gloom I can see the Rays of ravishing Light and Glory. I can see that the End is more than worth all the Means. And that Posterity will triumph in that Days Transaction, even although We should rue it, which I trust in God We shall not.

John Adams, letter to Abigail Adams, July 3, 1776

It should be your care, therefore, and mine, to elevate the minds of our children and exalt their courage; to accelerate and animate their industry and activity; to excite in them an habitual contempt of meanness, abhorrence of injustice and inhumanity, and an ambition to excel in every capacity, faculty, and virtue. If we suffer their minds to grovel and creep in infancy, they will grovel all their lives.

John Adams, Dissertation on the Canon and Feudal Law, 1756

Laws for the liberal education of the youth, especially of the lower class of the people, are so extremely wise and useful, that, to a humane and generous mind, no expense for this purpose would be thought extravagant.

John Adams, Thoughts on Government, 1776

Let the pulpit resound with the doctrine and sentiments of religious liberty. Let us hear of the dignity of man's nature, and the noble rank he holds among the works of God... Let it be known that British liberties are not the grants of princes and parliaments.

John Adams, Dissertation on the Canon and Feudal Law, 1765

Liberty cannot be preserved without a general knowledge among the people, who have a right, from the frame of their nature, to knowledge, as their great Creator, who does nothing in vain, has given them understandings, and a desire to know; but besides this, they have a right, an indisputable, unalienable, indefeasible, divine right to that most dreaded and envied kind of knowledge; I mean, of the characters and conduct of their rulers.

John Adams, Dissertation on Canon and Feudal Law, 1765

Liberty must at all hazards be supported. We have a right to it, derived from our Maker. But if we had not, our fathers have earned and bought it for us, at the expense of their ease, their estates, their pleasure, and their blood.

John Adams, A Dissertation on the Canon and Feudal Law, 1765

Men must be ready, they must pride themselves and be happy to sacrifice their private pleasures, passions and interests, nay, their private friendships and dearest connections, when they stand in competition with the rights of society.

John Adams, letter to Mercy Warren, April 16, 1776

Objects of the most stupendous magnitude, and measure in which the lives and liberties of millions yet unborn are intimately interested, are now before us. We are in the very midst of a revolution the most complete, unexpected and remarkable of any in the history of nations.

John Adams, letter to William Cushing, June 9, 1776

Public affairs go on pretty much as usual: perpetual chicanery and rather more personal abuse than there used to be... Our American Chivalry is the worst in the world. It has no Laws, no bounds, no definitions; it seems to be all a Caprice.

John Adams, letter to Thomas Jefferson, April 17, 1826

Remember democracy never lasts long. It soon wastes, exhausts, and murders itself. There never was a democracy yet that did not commit suicide.

John Adams, letter to John Taylor, April 15, 1814

Public virtue cannot exist in a nation without private, and public virtue is the only foundation of republics. There must be a positive passion for the public good, the public interest, honor, power and glory, established in the minds of the people, or there can be no republican government, nor any real liberty: and this public passion must be superior to all private passions.

John Adams, letter to Mercy Warren, April 16, 1776

That, as a republic is the best of governments, so that particular arrangements of the powers of society, or, in other words, that form of government which is best contrived to secure an impartial and exact execution of the laws, is the best of republics.

John Adams, Thoughts on Government, 1776

The deliberate union of so great and various a people in such a place, is without all partiality or prejudice, if not the greatest exertion of human understanding, the greatest single effort of national deliberation that the world has ever seen.

John Adams, quoted in a letter from Rufus King to Theophilus Parsons, February 20, 1788

The dignity and stability of government in all its branches, the morals of the people, and every blessing of society depend so much upon an upright and skillful administration of justice, that the judicial power ought to be distinct from both the legislative and executive, and independent upon both, that so it may be a check upon both, and both should be checks upon that.

John Adams, Thoughts on Government, 1776

The dons, the bashaws, the grandees, the patricians, the sachems, the nabobs, call them by what names you please, sigh and groan and fret, and sometimes stamp and foam and curse, but all in vain. The decree is gone forth, and it cannot be recalled, that a more equal liberty than has prevailed in other parts of the earth must be established in America.

John Adams, letter to Patrick Henry, June 3, 1776

The foundation of national morality must be laid in private families.... How is it possible that Children can have any just Sense of the sacred Obligations of Morality or Religion if, from their earliest Infancy, they learn their Mothers live in habitual Infidelity to their fathers, and their fathers in as constant Infidelity to their Mothers?

John Adams, Diary, June 2, 1778

The moment the idea is admitted into society that property is not as sacred as the laws of God, and that there is not a force of law and public justice to protect it, anarchy and tyranny commence. If 'Thou shalt not covet' and 'Thou shalt not steal' were

John Adams, A Defense of the American Constitutions, 1787

The moment the idea is admitted into society that property is not as sacred as the laws of God, and that there is not a force of law and public justice to protect it, anarchy and tyranny commence. If 'Thou shalt not covet' and 'Thou shalt not steal' were not commandments of Heaven, they must be made inviolable precepts in every society before it can be civilized or made free.

John Adams, A Defense of the American Constitutions, 1787

The only foundation of a free Constitution, is pure Virtue, and if this cannot be inspired into our People, in a great Measure, than they have it now. They may change their Rulers, and the forms of Government, but they will not obtain a lasting Liberty.

John Adams, letter to Zabdiel Adams, June 21, 1776

The rich, the well-born, and the able, acquire and influence among the people that will soon be too much for simple honesty and plain sense, in a house of representatives. The most illustrious of them must, therefore, be separated from the mass, and placed by themselves in a senate; this is, to all honest and useful intents, an ostracism.

John Adams, A Defense of the Constitutions of Government of the United States of America

There is no good government but what is republican. That the only valuable part of the British constitution is so; for the true idea of a republic is "an empire of laws, and not of men." That, as a republic is the best of governments, so that particular arrangement of the powers of society, or in other words, that form of government which is best contrived to secure an impartial and exact execution of the law, is the best of republics.

John Adams, Thoughts on Government, 1776

Thomas Jefferson still lives.

John Adams, after waking momentarily, afternoon July 4, 1826

To suppose arms in the hands of citizens, to be used at individual discretion, except in private self-defense, or by partial orders of towns, counties or districts of a state, is to demolish every constitution, and lay the laws prostrate, so that liberty can be enjoyed by no man; it is a dissolution of the government. The fundamental law of the militia is, that it be created, directed and commanded by the laws, and ever for the support of the laws.

John Adams, A Defense of the Constitutions of the United States, 1787-1788

Upon this point all speculative politicians will agree, that the happiness of society is the end of government, as all divines and moral philosophers will agree that the happiness of the individual is the end of man. From this principle it will follow that the form of government which communicates ease, comfort, security, or, in one word, happiness, to the greatest numbers of persons, and in the greatest degree, is the best.

John Adams, Thoughts on Government, 1776

We have no government armed with power capable of contending with human passions unbridled by morality and religion. Avarice, ambition, revenge, or gallantry, would break the strongest cords of our Constitution as a whale goes through a net. Our Constitution was made only for a moral and religious people. It is wholly inadequate to the government of any other.

John Adams, Address to the Military, October 11, 1798

We ought to consider what is the end of government before we determine which is the best form. Upon this point all speculative politicians will agree that the happiness of society is the end of government, as all divines and moral philosophers will agree that the happiness of the individual is the end of man....All sober inquirers after truth, ancient and modern, pagan and Christian, have declared that the happiness of man, as well as his dignity, consists in virtue.

John Adams, Thoughts on Government, 1776

We should be unfaithful to ourselves if we should ever lose sight of the danger to our liberties if anything partial or extraneous should infect the purity of our free, fair, virtuous, and independent elections.

John Adams, Inaugural Address, March 4, 1797

Wisdom and knowledge, as well as virtue, diffused generally among the body of the people, being necessary for the preservation of their rights and liberties, and as these depend on spreading the opportunities and advantages of education in the various parts of the country, and among the different orders of people, it shall be the duty of legislators and magistrates... to cherish the interest of literature and the sciences, and all seminaries of them.

John Adams, Thoughts on Government, 1776

Without wishing to damp the ardor of curiosity or influence the freedom of inquiry, I will hazard a prediction that, after the most industrious and impartial researchers, the longest liver of you all will find no principles, institutions or systems of education more fit in general to be transmitted to your posterity than those you have received from your ancestors.

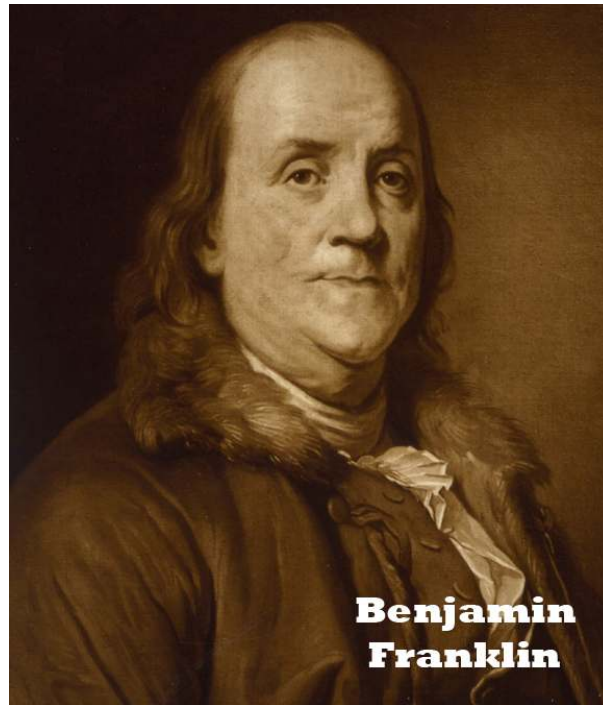
John Adams, letter to the young men of the Philadelphia, May 7, 1798

Democracy will soon degenerate into an anarchy, such an anarchy that every man will do what is right in his own eyes and no man's life or property or reputation or liberty will be secure, and every one of these will soon mould itself into a system of subordination of all the moral virtues and intellectual abilities, all the powers of wealth, beauty, wit and science, to the wanton pleasures, the capricious will, and the execrable cruelty of one or a very few.

John Adams, An Essay on Man's Lust for Power, August 29, 1763

Judges, therefore, should be always men of learning and experience in the laws, of exemplary morals, great patience, calmness, coolness, and attention. Their minds should not be distracted with jarring interests; they should not be dependent upon any man, or body of men.

John Adams, Thoughts on Government, 1776



Benjamin Franklin

A dying man can do nothing easy.

Benjamin Franklin, after his daughter asked him to move, April 17, 1790

A fine genius in his own country is like gold in the mine.

Benjamin Franklin, Poor Richard's Almanac, 1733

A penny saved is two pence clear.

Benjamin Franklin, Poor Richard's Almanac, 1737

A Spoonful of Honey will catch more Flies than a Gallon of Vinegar.

Benjamin Franklin, Poor Richard's Almanac, 1748

All of us who were engaged in the struggle must have observed frequent instances of superintending providence in our favor. To that kind providence we owe this happy opportunity of consulting in peace on the means of establishing our future national felicity. And have we now forgotten that powerful friend? Or do we imagine that we no longer need his assistance? I have lived, Sir, a long time, and the longer I live, the more convincing proofs I see of this truth-that God governs in the affairs of men. And if a sparrow cannot fall to the Ground without his Notice, is it probable that an Empire can rise without his Aid?"

Benjamin Franklin, To Colleagues at the Constitutional Convention

All the property that is necessary to a Man, for the Conservation of the Individual and the Propagation of the Species, is his natural Right, which none can justly deprive him of: But all Property superfluous to such purposes is the Property of the Public, who, by their Laws, have created it, and who may therefore by other laws dispose of it, whenever the Welfare of the Public shall demand such Disposition. He that does not like civil Society on these Terms, let him retire and live among Savages. He can have no right to the benefits of Society, who will not pay his Club towards the Support of it.

Benjamin Franklin, letter to Robert Morris, December 25, 1783

And as to the Cares, they are chiefly what attend the bringing up of Children; and I would ask any Man who has experienced it, if they are not the most delightful Cares in the World; and if from that Particular alone, he does not find the Bliss of a double State much greater, instead of being less than he expected.

Benjamin Franklin, Reply to a Piece of Advice, March 4, 1734/5

Be in general virtuous, and you will be happy.

Benjamin Franklin, letter to John Alleyne, August 9, 1768

But they have two other Rights; those of sitting when they please, and as long as they please, in which methinks they have the advantage of your Parliament; for they cannot be dissolved by the Breath of a Minister, or sent packing as you were the other day, when it was your earnest desire to have remained longer together.

Benjamin Franklin, letter to William Straham, August 19, 1784

Early to bed, early to rise makes a man healthy, wealthy, and wise.

Benjamin Franklin, Advice to a Young Tradesman, 1748

Finally, there seem to be but three Ways for a Nation to acquire Wealth. The first is by War as the Romans did in plundering their conquered Neighbors. This is Robbery. The second by Commerce which is generally Cheating. The third by Agriculture the only honest Way; wherein Man receives a real Increase of the Seed thrown into the Ground, in a kind of continual Miracle wrought by the Hand of God in his favor, as a Reward for his innocent Life, and virtuous Industry.

Benjamin Franklin, Positions to be Examined, April 4, 1769

Have you something to do to-morrow; do it to-day.

Benjamin Franklin, Poor Richard's Almanac, 1742

Having been poor is no shame, but being ashamed of it, is.

Benjamin Franklin, Poor Richards Almanac, 1749

He that goes a borrowing goes a sorrowing.

Benjamin Franklin, from his writings, 1758

Here comes the orator! With his flood of words, and his drop of reason.

Benjamin Franklin, Poor Richard's Almanac, 1735

History affords us many instances of the ruin of states, by the prosecution of measures ill suited to the temper and genius of their people. The ordaining of laws in favor of one part of the nation, to the prejudice and oppression of another, is certainly

Benjamin Franklin

History affords us many instances of the ruin of states, by the prosecution of measures ill suited to the temper and genius of their people. The ordaining of laws in favor of one part of the nation, to the prejudice and oppression of another, is certainly the most erroneous and mistaken policy. An equal dispensation of protection, rights, privileges, and advantages, is what every part is entitled to, and ought to enjoy... These measures never fail to create great and violent jealousies and animosities between the people favored and the people oppressed; whence a total separation of affections, interests, political obligations, and all manner of connections, by which the whole state is weakened.

Benjamin Franklin, Emblematical Representations, Circa 1774

History will also give Occasion to expatiate on the Advantage of Civil Orders and Constitutions, how Men and their Properties are protected by joining in Societies and establishing Government; their Industry encouraged and rewarded, Arts invented, and Life made more comfortable: The Advantages of Liberty, Mischief's of Licentiousness, Benefits arising from good Laws and a due Execution of Justice, etc. Thus may the first Principles of sound Politicks be fixed in the Minds of Youth.

Benjamin Franklin, Proposals Relating to the Education of Youth in Pennsylvania, 1749

How many observe Christ's birth-day! How few, his precepts! O! 'tis easier to keep Holidays than Commandments.

Benjamin Franklin, Poor Richard's Almanac, 1743

Human Felicity is produced not so much by great Pieces of good Fortune that seldom happen, as by little Advantages that occur every Day.

Benjamin Franklin, Autobiography, 1771

I am for doing good to the poor, but I differ in opinion of the means. I think the best way of doing good to the poor, is not making them easy in poverty, but leading or driving them out of it. In my youth I traveled much, and I observed in different countries, that the more public provisions were made for the poor, the less they provided for themselves, and of course became poorer. And, on the contrary, the less was done for them, the more they did for themselves, and became richer.

Benjamin Franklin, On the Price of Corn and Management of the Poor, November 1766

I pronounce it as certain that there was never yet a truly great man that was not at the same time truly virtuous.

Benjamin Franklin, The Busy-body, No. 3, February 18, 1728

If by the liberty of the press were understood merely the liberty of discussing the propriety of public measures and political opinions, let us have as much of it as you please: But if it means the liberty of affronting, calumniating and defaming one another, I, for my part, own myself willing to part with my share of it, whenever our legislators shall please so to alter the law and shall cheerfully consent to exchange my liberty of abusing others for the privilege of not being abused myself.

Benjamin Franklin, The Court of the Press, September 12, 1789

In reality there is perhaps no one of our natural Passions so hard to subdue as Pride. Disguise it, struggle with it, beat it down, stifle it, mortify it as much as one pleases, it is still alive, and will now and then peek out and show itself.

Benjamin Franklin, Autobiography, 1771

It is very imprudent to deprive America of any of her privileges. If her commerce and friendship are of any importance to you, they are to be had on no other terms than leaving her in the full enjoyment of her rights.

Benjamin Franklin, Political Observations

Keep your eyes wide open before marriage, half shut afterwards.

Benjamin Franklin, Poor Richard's Almanac, 1738

No nation was ever ruined by trade, even seemingly the most disadvantageous.

Benjamin Franklin and George Whaley, Principles of Trade, 1774

Our new Constitution is now established, and has an appearance that promises permanency; but in this world nothing can be said to be certain, except death and taxes.

Benjamin Franklin, letter to Jean-Baptiste Leroy, November 13, 1789

Remember, that Time is Money.

Benjamin Franklin, Advice to a Young Tradesman, 1748

Repeal that [welfare] law, and you will soon see a change in their manners. St. Monday and St. Tuesday, will soon cease to be holidays. Six days shalt thou labor, though one of the old commandments long treated as out of date, will again be looked upon as a respectable precept; industry will increase, and with it plenty among the lower people; their circumstances will mend, and more will be done for their happiness by inuring them to provide for themselves, than could be done by dividing all your estates among them.

Benjamin Franklin May 9, 1753

Slavery is such an atrocious debasement of human nature, that its very extirpation, if not performed with solicitous care, may sometimes open a source of serious evils.

Benjamin Franklin, An Address to the Public, November 1789

Strangers are welcome because there is room enough for them all, and therefore the old Inhabitants are not jealous of them; the Laws protect them sufficiently so that they have no need of the Patronage of great Men; and every one will enjoy securely the Profits of his Industry. But if he does not bring a Fortune with him, he must work and be industrious to live.

Benjamin Franklin, Those Who Would Remove to America, February, 1784

Strive to be the greatest man in your country, and you may be disappointed. Strive to be the best and you may succeed: he may well win the race that runs by himself.

Benjamin Franklin, Poor Richard's Almanac, 1747

That wise Men have in all Ages thought Government necessary for the Good of Mankind; and, that wise Governments have always thought Religion necessary for the well ordering and well-being of Society, and accordingly have been ever careful to encourage and protect the Ministers of it, paying them the highest public Honors, that their Doctrines might thereby meet with the greater Respect among the common People.

Benjamin Franklin, On that Odd Letter of the Drum, April 1730

The good Education of Youth has been esteemed by wise Men in all Ages, as the surest Foundation of the Happiness both of private Families and of Common-wealths. Almost all Governments have therefore made it a principal Object of their Attention, to establish and endow with proper Revenues, such Seminaries of Learning, as might supply the succeeding Age with Men qualified to serve the Public with Honor to themselves, and to their Country.

Benjamin Franklin, Proposals Relating to the Education of Youth in Pennsylvania, 1749

The happy State of Matrimony is, undoubtedly, the surest and most lasting Foundation of Comfort and Love; the Source of all that endearing Tenderness and Affection which arises from Relation and Affinity; the grand Point of Property; the Cause of all good Order in the World, and what alone preserves it from the utmost Confusion; and, to sum up all, the Appointment of infinite Wisdom for these great and good Purposes.

Benjamin Franklin, Rules and Maxims for Promoting Matrimonial Happiness, October 8, 1730

The ordaining of laws in favor of one part of the nation, to the prejudice and oppression of another, is certainly the most erroneous and mistaken policy. An equal dispensation of protection, rights, privileges, and advantages, is what every part is entitled to, and ought to enjoy.

Benjamin Franklin, Emblematical Representations, Circa 1774

They are of the People, and return again to mix with the People, having no more durable preeminence than the different Grains of Sand in an Hourglass. Such an Assembly cannot easily become dangerous to Liberty. They are the Servants of the People, sent together to do the People's Business, and promote the public Welfare; their Powers must be sufficient, or their Duties cannot be performed. They have no profitable Appointments, but a mere Payment of daily Wages, such as are scarcely equivalent to their Expenses so that, having no Chance for great Places, and enormous Salaries or Pensions, as in some Countries, there is no triguing or bribing for Elections.

Benjamin Franklin, letter to George Whatley, May 23, 1785

They that can give up essential liberty to purchase a little temporary safety, deserve neither liberty nor safety.

Benjamin Franklin, Historical Review of Pennsylvania, 1759

This gave me occasion to observe, that when Men are employed they are best contented. For on the Days they worked they were good-natured and cheerful; and with the consciousness of having done a good Days work they spent the Evenings jollily; but on the idle Days they were mutinous and quarrelsome, finding fault with their Pork, the Bread, etc. and in continual ill-humor.

Benjamin Franklin, Autobiography, 1771

To the haranguers of the populace among the ancients, succeed among the moderns your writers of political pamphlets and news-papers, and your coffee-house talkers.

Benjamin Franklin, Reply to Coffee House Orators, April 9, 1767

We must all hang together, or assuredly we shall all hang separately.

Benjamin Franklin (attributed), at the signing of the Declaration of Independence

Where liberty dwells, there is my country.

Benjamin Franklin (attributed), letter to Benjamin Vaughn, March 14, 1783

Wish not so much to live long as to live well.

Benjamin Franklin, Poor Richard's Almanac, 1746

Without Freedom of Thought there can be no such Thing as Wisdom; and no such Thing as Public Liberty, without Freedom of Speech.

Benjamin Franklin, writing as Silence Do good, No. 8, July 9, 1722

Work as if you were to live 100 Years, Pray as if you were to die To-morrow.

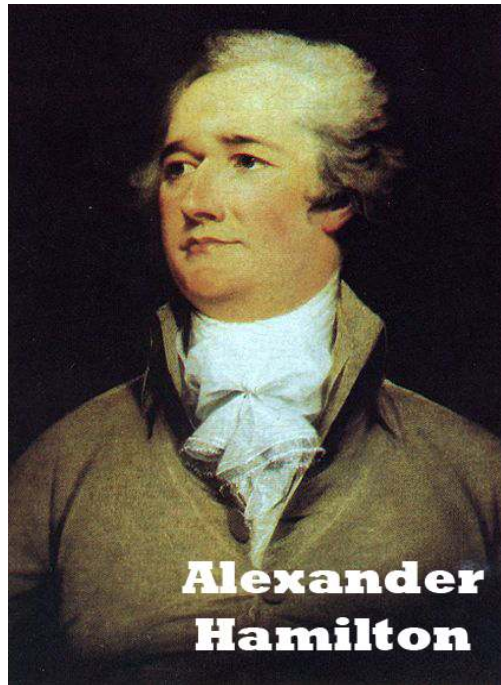
Benjamin Franklin, Poor Richard's Almanac, 1757

Every Man who comes among us, and takes up a piece of Land, becomes a Citizen, and by our Constitution has a Voice in Elections, and a share in the Government of the Country.

Benjamin Franklin, letter to William Straham, August 19, 1784

It is a common observation here that our cause is the cause of all mankind, and that we are fighting for their liberty in defending our own.

Benjamin Franklin, letter to Samuel Cooper, May 1, 1777



Alexander Hamilton

A feeble executive implies a feeble execution of the government. A feeble execution is but another phrase for a bad execution; and a government ill executed, whatever may be its theory, must be, in practice, a bad government.

Alexander Hamilton, Federalist No. 70, 1788

A fondness for power is implanted, in most men, and it is natural to abuse it, when acquired.

Alexander Hamilton, The Farmer Refuted, February 23, 1775

A government ought to contain in itself every power requisite to the full accomplishment of the objects committed to its care, and to the complete execution of the trusts for which it is responsible, free from every other control but a regard to the public good and to the sense of the people.

Alexander Hamilton, Federalist No. 31, January 1, 1788

And it proves, in the last place, that liberty can have nothing to fear from the judiciary alone, but would have everything to fear from its union with either of the other departments.

Alexander Hamilton, Federalist No. 78, 1788

As on the one hand, the necessity for borrowing in particular emergencies cannot be doubted, so on the other, it is equally evident that to be able to borrow upon good terms, it is essential that the credit of a nation should be well established.

Alexander Hamilton, Report on Public Credit, January 9, 1790

As riches increase and accumulate in few hands, as luxury prevails in society, virtue will be in a greater degree considered as only a graceful appendage of wealth, and the tendency of things will be to depart from the republican standard. This is the real disposition of human nature; it is what neither the honorable member nor myself can correct. It is a common misfortune that awaits our State constitution, as well as all others.

Alexander Hamilton, speech to the New York Ratifying Convention, June, 1788

As to Taxes, they are evidently inseparable from Government. It is impossible without them to pay the debts of the nation, to protect it from foreign danger, or to secure individuals from lawless violence and rapine.

Alexander Hamilton, Address to the Electors of the State of New York, March, 1801

But as the plan of the convention aims only at a partial union or consolidation, the State governments would clearly retain all the rights of sovereignty which they before had, and which were not, by that act, EXCLUSIVELY delegated to the United States.

Alexander Hamilton, Federalist No. 32, January 3, 1788

Constitutions of civil government are not to be framed upon a calculation of existing exigencies, but upon a combination of these with the probable exigencies of ages, according to the natural and tried course of human affairs. Nothing, therefore, can be more fallacious than to infer the extent of any power, proper to be lodged in the national government, from an estimate of its immediate necessities.

Alexander Hamilton, Federalist No. 34, January 4, 1788

Energy in the executive is a leading character in the definition of good government. It is essential to the protection of the community against foreign attacks; it is not less essential to the steady administration of the laws; to the protection of property against those irregular and high-handed combinations which sometimes interrupt the ordinary course of justice; to the security of liberty against the enterprises and assaults of ambition, of faction, and of anarchy.

Alexander Hamilton, Federalist No. 69, March 14, 1788

Experience is the oracle of truth; and where its responses are unequivocal, they ought to be conclusive and sacred.

Alexander Hamilton and Alexander Hamilton, Federalist No. 20, December 11, 1787

Good constitutions are formed upon a comparison of the liberty of the individual with the strength of government: If the tone of either be too high, the other will be weakened too much. It is the happiest possible mode of conciliating these objects, to institute one branch peculiarly endowed with sensibility, another with knowledge and firmness. Through the opposition and mutual control of these bodies, the government will reach, in its regular operations, the perfect balance between liberty and power.

Alexander Hamilton, speech to the New York Ratifying Convention, June 25, 1788

Here sir, the people govern.

Alexander Hamilton, speech to the New York Ratifying Convention, June 17, 1788

Foreign influence is truly the Grecian horse to a republic. We cannot be too careful to exclude its influence.

Alexander Hamilton, Pacificus, No. 6, July 17, 1793

Government implies the power of making laws. It is essential to the idea of a law, that it be attended with a sanction; or, in other words, a penalty or punishment for disobedience.

Alexander Hamilton, Federalist No. 15, 1787

I am persuaded that a firm union is as necessary to perpetuate our liberties as it is to make us respectable; and experience will probably prove that the National Government will be as natural a guardian of our freedom as the State Legislatures.

Alexander Hamilton, speech to the New York Ratifying Convention, June, 1788

I go further, and affirm that bills of rights, in the sense and to the extent in which they are contended for, are not only unnecessary in the proposed Constitution, but would even be dangerous. They would contain various exceptions to powers not granted; and on this very account, would afford a colorable pretext to claim more than were granted. For why declare that things shall not be done which there is no power to do?

Alexander Hamilton, Federalist No. 84, 1788

I trust that the proposed Constitution afford a genuine specimen of representative government and republican government; and that it will answer, in an eminent degree, all the beneficial purposes of society.

Alexander Hamilton, speech to the New York Ratifying Convention, June, 1788

I will venture to assert that no combination of designing men under heaven will be capable of making a government unpopular which is in its principles a wise and good one, and vigorous in its operations.

Alexander Hamilton, speech to the New York Ratifying Convention, June, 1788

In politics, as in religion, it is equally absurd to aim at making proselytes by fire and sword. Heresies in either can rarely be cured by persecution.

Alexander Hamilton, Federalist No. 1, October 27, 1787

If a well-regulated militia be the most natural defense of a free country, it ought certainly to be under the regulation and at the disposal of that body which is constituted the guardian of the national security. If standing armies are dangerous to liberty, an efficacious power over the militia in the same body ought, as far as possible, to take away the inducement and the pretext to such unfriendly institutions. If the federal government can command the aid of the militia in those emergencies which call for the military arm in support of the civil magistrate, it can the better dispense with the employment of a different kind of force. If it cannot avail itself of the former, it will be obliged to recur to the latter. To render an army unnecessary will be a more certain method of preventing its existence than a thousand prohibitions upon paper.

Alexander Hamilton, Federalist No. 29, January 10, 1788

If duties are too high, they lessen the consumption; the collection is eluded; and the product to the treasury is not so great as when they are confined within proper and moderate bounds. This forms a complete barrier against any material oppression of the citizens by taxes of this class, and is itself a natural limitation of the power of imposing them.

Alexander Hamilton, Federalist No. 21, 1787

If it be asked, What is the most sacred duty and the greatest source of our security in a Republic? The answer would be, An inviolable respect for the Constitution and Laws — the first growing out of the last.... A sacred respect for the constitutional law is the vital principle, the sustaining energy of a free government.

Alexander Hamilton, Essay in the American Daily Advertiser, Aug 28, 1794

If mankind were to resolve to agree in no institution of government, until every part of it had been adjusted to the most exact standard of perfection, society would soon become a general scene of anarchy, and the world a desert.

Alexander Hamilton, Federalist No. 65, March 7, 1788

If the federal government should overpass the just bounds of its authority and make a tyrannical use of its powers, the people, whose creature it is, must appeal to the standard they have formed, and take such measures to redress the injury done to the Constitution as the exigency may suggest and prudence justify.

Alexander Hamilton, Federalist No. 33, January 3, 1788

In all very numerous assemblies, of whatever character composed, passion never fails to wrest the scepter from reason. ... Had every Athenian citizen been a Socrates, every Athenian assembly would still have been a mob.

Alexander Hamilton and Alexander Hamilton, Federalist No. 55, February 15, 1788

In disquisitions of every kind there are certain primary truths, or first principles, upon which all subsequent reasoning must depend.

Alexander Hamilton, Federalist No. 31, January 1, 1788

In the first place, there is not a syllable in the plan under consideration which directly empowers the national courts to construe the laws according to the spirit of the Constitution, or which gives them any greater latitude in this respect than may be claimed by the courts of every State.

Alexander Hamilton, Federalist No. 81, 1788

It is a just observation that the people commonly intend the Public Good. This often applies to their very errors. But their good sense would despise the adulator who should pretend they always reason right about the means of promoting it.

Alexander Hamilton, Federalist No. 71, March 18, 1788

I never expect to see a perfect work from imperfect man.

Alexander Hamilton, Federalist No. 85, 1788

It is a singular advantage of taxes on articles of consumption that they contain in their own nature a security against excess. They prescribe their own limit, which cannot be exceeded without defeating the end purposed — that is, an extension of the revenue.

Alexander Hamilton, Federalist No. 21

It is an unquestionable truth, that the body of the people in every country desire sincerely its prosperity. But it is equally unquestionable that they do not possess the discernment and stability necessary for systematic government. To deny that they are frequently led into the grossest of errors, by misinformation and passion, would be a flattery which their own good sense must despise.

Alexander Hamilton, speech to the Ratifying Convention of New York, June, 1788

It is evident from the state of the country, from the habits of the people, from the experience we have had on the point itself, that it is impracticable to raise any very considerable sums by direct taxation.

Alexander Hamilton, Federalist No. 12, November 27, 1787

It is one thing to be subordinate to the laws, and another [for the Executive] to be dependent on the legislative body. The first comports with, the last violates, the fundamental principles of good government; and, whatever may be the forms of the Constitution, unites all power in the same hands.

Alexander Hamilton, Federalist No. 71, March 18, 1788

It seems to have been reserved to the people of this country, by their conduct and example, to decide the important question, whether societies of men are really capable or not of establishing good government from reflection and choice, or whether they are forever destined to depend for their political constitutions on accident and force. If there be any truth in the remark, the crisis at which we are arrived may with propriety be regarded as the era in which that decision is to be made; and a wrong election of the part we shall act may, in this view, deserve to be considered as the general misfortune of mankind.

Alexander Hamilton, Federalist No. 1, October 27, 1787

It was remarked yesterday that a numerous representation was necessary to obtain the confidence of the people. This is not generally true. The confidence of the people will easily be gained by a good administration. This is the true touchstone.

Alexander Hamilton, speech to the New York Ratifying Convention, June, 1788

It will be of little avail to the people, that the laws are made by men of their own choice, if the laws be so voluminous that they cannot be read, or so incoherent that they cannot be understood; if they be repealed or revised before they are promulgated, or undergo such incessant changes that no man, who knows what the law is to-day, can guess what it will be to-morrow.

Alexander Hamilton and Alexander Hamilton, Federalist No. 62, 1788

Industry is increased, commodities are multiplied, agriculture and manufacturers flourish: and herein consists the true wealth and prosperity of a state.

Alexander Hamilton, Report on a National Bank, December 13, 1790

It will not be too strong to say, that there will be a constant probability of seeing the station [of President] filled by characters pre-eminent for ability and virtue.

Alexander Hamilton, Federalist No. 68, March 14, 1788

Law is defined to be a rule of action; but how can that be a rule, which is little known, and less fixed?

Alexander Hamilton and Alexander Hamilton, Federalist No. 62, 1788

Let the thirteen States, bound together in a strict and indissoluble Union, concur in erecting one great American system, superior to the control of all transatlantic force or influence, and able to dictate the terms of the connection between the old and the new world!

Alexander Hamilton, Federalist No. 11, 1787

Let us recollect that peace or war will not always be left to our option; that however moderate or un-ambitious we may be, we cannot count upon the moderation, or hope to extinguish the ambition of others.

Alexander Hamilton, Federalist No. 34, January 4, 1788

Measures which serve to abridge the free competition of foreign Articles, have a tendency to occasion an enhancement of prices.

Alexander Hamilton, Report on Manufactures, December 5, 1791

No government, any more than an individual, will long be respected without being truly respectable; nor be truly respectable, without possessing a certain portion of order and stability.

Alexander Hamilton and Alexander Hamilton, Federalist No. 62, 1788

No man in his senses can hesitate in choosing to be free, rather than a slave.

Alexander Hamilton, A Full Vindication of the Measures of the Congress, etc., December 15, 1774

Of all the cares or concerns of government, the direction of war most peculiarly demands those qualities which distinguish the exercise of power by a single hand. The direction of war implies the direction of the common strength; and the power of directing and employing the common strength, forms a usual and essential part in the definition of the executive authority.

Alexander Hamilton, Federalist No. 74, March 25, 1788

Of those men who have overturned the liberties of republics, the greatest number have begun their career by paying an obsequious court to the people, commencing demagogues and ending tyrants.

Alexander Hamilton, Federalist No. 1, October 27, 1787

Responsibility, in order to be reasonable, must be limited to objects within the power of the responsible party, and in order to be effectual, must relate to operations of that power, of which a ready and proper judgment can be formed by the constituents.

Alexander Hamilton and Alexander Hamilton, *Federalist No. 63*, 1788

States, like individuals, who observe their engagements, are respected and trusted: while the reverse is the fate of those who pursue an opposite conduct.

Alexander Hamilton, Report on Public Credit, January 9, 1790

The aim of every political constitution is, or ought to be, first to obtain for rulers men who possess most wisdom to discern, and most virtue to pursue, the common good of the society; and in the next place, to take the most effectual precautions for keeping them virtuous whilst they continue to hold their public trust.

Alexander Hamilton and Alexander Hamilton, Federalist No. 57, February 19, 1788

The circumstances that endanger the safety of nations are infinite, and for this reason no constitutional shackles can wisely be imposed on the power to which the care of it is committed.

Alexander Hamilton, Federalist No. 23, December 17, 1787

The citizens of America have too much discernment to be argued into anarchy. and I am much mistaken if experience has not wrought a deep and solemn conviction in the public mind that greater energy of government is essential to the welfare and prosperity of the community.

Alexander Hamilton, Federalist No. 26

The fabric of American empire ought to rest on the solid basis of THE CONSENT OF THE PEOPLE. The streams of national power ought to flow from that pure, original fountain of all legitimate authority.

Alexander Hamilton, Federalist No. 22, December 14, 1787

The fundamental source of all your errors, sophisms and false reasoning is a total ignorance of the natural rights of mankind. Were you once to become acquainted with these, you could never entertain a thought, that all men are not, by nature, entitled to a parity of privileges. You would be convinced, that natural liberty is a gift of the beneficent Creator to the whole human race, and that civil liberty is founded in that; and cannot be wrested from any people, without the most manifest violation of justice.

Alexander Hamilton, The Farmer Refuted, February 23, 1775

The great leading objects of the federal government, in which revenue is concerned, are to maintain domestic peace, and provide for the common defense. In these are comprehended the regulation of commerce that is, the whole system of foreign intercourse; the support of armies and navies, and of the civil administration.

Alexander Hamilton, Remarks in the New York Ratifying Convention, June, 1788

The history of ancient and modern republics had taught them that many of the evils which those republics suffered arose from the want of a certain balance, and that mutual control indispensable to a wise administration. They were convinced that popular assemblies are frequently misguided by ignorance, by sudden impulses, and the intrigues of ambitious men; and that some firm barrier against these operations was necessary. They, therefore, instituted your Senate.

Alexander Hamilton, speech to the New York Ratifying Convention, June, 1788

The idea of restraining the legislative authority in the means of providing for the national defense is one of those refinements which owe their origin to a zeal for liberty more ardent than enlightened.

Alexander Hamilton, Federalist No. 26

The ingredients which constitute energy in the Executive are, first, unity; secondly, duration; thirdly, an adequate provision for its support; fourthly, competent powers. ... The ingredients which constitute safety in the republican sense are, first, a due dependence on the people, secondly, a due responsibility.

Alexander Hamilton, Federalist No. 70, March 14, 1788

The injury which may possibly be done by defeating a few good laws, will be amply compensated by the advantage of preventing a number of bad ones.

Alexander Hamilton, Federalist No. 73, on the Veto Power, March 21, 1788

The instrument by which it [government] must act are either the AUTHORITY of the laws or FORCE. If the first be destroyed, the last must be substituted; and where this becomes the ordinary instrument of government there is an end to liberty!

Alexander Hamilton, Tully, No. 3, August 28, 1794

The Judiciary...has no influence over either the sword or the purse; no direction either of the strength or of the wealth of the society, and can take no active resolution whatever. It may truly be said to have neither force nor will.

Alexander Hamilton, Federalist No. 78, 1788

The local interest of a State ought in every case to give way to the interests of the Union. For when a sacrifice of one or the other is necessary, the former becomes only an apparent, partial interest, and should yield, on the principle that the smaller good ought never to oppose the greater good.

Alexander Hamilton, speech to the New York Ratifying Convention, June, 1788

The natural cure for an ill-administration, in a popular or representative constitution, is a change of men.

Alexander Hamilton, Federalist No. 21, 1787

The great desiderata are a free representation and mutual checks. When these are obtained, all our apprehensions of the extent of powers are unjust and imaginary.

Alexander Hamilton, speech to the New York Ratifying Convention, June, 1788

The proposed Constitution, so far from implying an abolition of the State governments, makes them constituent parts of the national sovereignty, by allowing them a direct representation in the Senate, and leaves in their possession certain exclusive and very important portions of sovereign power. This fully corresponds, in every rational import of the terms, with the idea of a federal government.

Alexander Hamilton, Federalist No. 9, 1787

The propriety of a law, in a constitutional light, must always be determined by the nature of the powers upon which it is founded.

Alexander Hamilton, Federalist No. 33, January 3, 1788

The prosperity of commerce is now perceived and acknowledged by all enlightened statesmen to be the most useful as well as the most productive source of national wealth, and has accordingly become a primary object of its political cares.

Alexander Hamilton, Federalist No. 12, November 27, 1787

The regular distribution of power into distinct departments; the introduction of legislative balances and checks; the institution of courts composed of judges holding their offices during good behavior; the representation of the people in the legislature by deputies of their own election... They are means, and powerful means, by which the excellences of republican government may be retained and its imperfections lessened or avoided.

Alexander Hamilton, Federalist No. 9, 1787

The republican principle demands that the deliberate sense of the community should govern the conduct of those to whom they entrust the management of their affairs; but it does not require an unqualified complaisance to every sudden breeze of passion or to every transient impulse which the people may receive from the arts of men, who flatter their prejudices to betray their interests.

Alexander Hamilton, Federalist No. 71, March 18, 1788

The rights of neutrality will only be respected when they are defended by an adequate power. A nation, despicable by its weakness, forfeits even the privilege of being neutral.

Alexander Hamilton, Federalist No. 11, 1787

The sacred rights of mankind are not to be rummaged for, among old parchments, or musty records. They are written, as with a sun beam, in the whole volume of human nature, by the hand of the divinity itself; and can never be erased or obscured by mortal power.

Alexander Hamilton, The Farmer Refuted, February 23, 1775

The State governments possess inherent advantages, which will ever give them an influence and ascendancy over the National Government, and will for ever preclude the possibility of federal encroachments. That their liberties, indeed, can be subverted by the federal head, is repugnant to every rule of political calculation.

Alexander Hamilton, speech to the New York Ratifying Convention, June 17, 1788

The tendency of a national bank is to increase public and private credit. The former gives power to the state, for the protection of its rights and interests: and the latter facilitates and extends the operations of commerce among individuals. Industry is increased, commodities are multiplied, agriculture and manufacturers flourish: and herein consists the true wealth and prosperity of a state.

Alexander Hamilton, Report on Manufactures, 1790

The true principle of government is this — make the system complete in its structure; give a perfect proportion and balance to its parts; and the powers you give it will never affect your security.

Alexander Hamilton, Remarks in the New York Ratifying Convention, June, 1788

The truth is, after all the declamations we have heard, that the Constitution is itself, in every rational sense, and to every useful purpose, A BILL OF RIGHTS.

Alexander Hamilton, Federalist No. 84, 1788

There is a certain enthusiasm in liberty, that makes human nature rise above itself, in acts of bravery and heroism.

Alexander Hamilton, The Farmer Refuted, February 23, 1775

There are certain social principles in human nature, from which we may draw the most solid conclusions with respect to the conduct of individuals and of communities. We love our families more than our neighbors; we love our neighbors more than our countrymen in general. The human affections, like solar heat, lose their intensity as they depart from the center... On these principles, the attachment of the individual will be first and for ever secured by the State governments. They will be a mutual protection and support.

Alexander Hamilton, speech at the New York Ratifying Convention, June, 1788

There is no part of the administration of government that requires extensive information and a thorough knowledge of the principles of political economy, so much as the business of taxation. The man who understands those principles best will be least likely to resort to oppressive expedients, or sacrifice any particular class of citizens to the procurement of revenue. It might be demonstrated that the most productive system of finance will always be the least burdensome.

Alexander Hamilton, Federalist No. 35, 1788

There is nothing absurd or impracticable in the idea of a league or alliance between independent nations for certain defined purposes precisely stated in a treaty regulating all the details of time, place, circumstance, and quantity; leaving nothing to future discretion; and depending for its execution on the good faith of the parties.

Alexander Hamilton, Federalist No. 15, 1787

However weak our country may be, I hope we shall never sacrifice our liberties.

Alexander Hamilton, Report on a National Bank, December 13, 1790

There is something so far-fetched and so extravagant in the idea of danger to liberty from the militia that one is at a loss whether to treat it with gravity or with raillery; whether to consider it as a mere trial of skill, like the paradoxes of rhetoricians; as a disingenuous artifice to instill prejudices at any price; or as the serious.

Alexander Hamilton, Federalist No. 29, January 10, 1788

This balance between the National and State governments ought to be dwelt on with peculiar attention, as it is of the utmost importance. It forms a double security to the people. If one encroaches on their rights they will find a powerful protection in the other. Indeed, they will both be prevented from over passing their constitutional limits by a certain rivalry, which will ever subsist between them.

Alexander Hamilton, speech to the New York Ratifying Convention, June 17, 1788

To cherish and stimulate the activity of the human mind, by multiplying the objects of enterprise, is not among the least considerable of the expedients, by which the wealth of a nation may be promoted.

Alexander Hamilton, Report on Manufactures, December 1791

Were the pictures which have been drawn by the political jealousy of some among us faithful likenesses of the human character, the inference would be, that there is not sufficient virtue among men for self-government; and that nothing less than the chains of despotism can restrain them from destroying and devouring one another.

Alexander Hamilton and Alexander Hamilton, Federalist No. 55, February 15, 1788

To grant that there is a supreme intelligence who rules the world and has established laws to regulate the actions of his creatures; and still to assert that man, in a state of nature, may be considered as perfectly free from all restraints of law and government, appears to a common understanding altogether irreconcilable. Good and wise men, in all ages, have embraced a very dissimilar theory. They have supposed that the deity, from the relations we stand in to himself and to each other, has constituted an eternal and immutable law, which is indispensably obligatory upon all mankind, prior to any human institution whatever. This is what is called the law of nature....Upon this law depend the natural rights of mankind.

Alexander Hamilton, The Farmer Refuted, February 23, 1775

To judge from the history of mankind, we shall be compelled to conclude that the fiery and destructive passions of war reign in the human breast with much more powerful sway than the mild and beneficent sentiments of peace; and that to model our political systems upon speculations of lasting tranquility would be to calculate on the weaker springs of human character.

Alexander Hamilton, Federalist No. 34, January 4, 1788

To model our political system upon speculations of lasting tranquility, is to calculate on the weaker springs of the human character.

Alexander Hamilton, Federalist No. 34, January 4, 1788

War, like most other things, is a science to be acquired and perfected by diligence, by perseverance, by time, and by practice.

Alexander Hamilton, Federalist No. 25, December 21, 1787

When occasions present themselves, in which the interests of the people are at variance with their inclinations, it is the duty of the persons whom they have appointed to be the guardians of those interests, to withstand the temporary delusion, in order to give them time and opportunity for more cool and sedate reflection.

Alexander Hamilton, Federalist No. 71

When you assemble from your several counties in the Legislature, were every member to be guided only by the apparent interest of his county, government would be impracticable. There must be a perpetual accommodation and sacrifice of local advantage to general expediency.

Alexander Hamilton, speech at the New York Ratifying Convention, June, 1788

Wherever indeed a right of property is infringed for the general good, if the nature of the case admits of compensation, it ought to be made; but if compensation be impracticable, that impracticability ought to be an obstacle to a clearly essential reform.

Alexander Hamilton, Vindication of the Funding System, 1792

However weak our country may be, I hope we shall never sacrifice our liberties.

Alexander Hamilton

While the constitution continues to be read, and its principles known, the states, must, by every rational man, be considered as essential component parts of the union; and therefore the idea of sacrificing the former to the latter is totally inadmissible.

Alexander Hamilton, speech to the New York Ratifying Convention, June 24, 1788

Whoever attentively considers the different departments of power must perceive, that, in a government in which they are separated from each other, the judiciary, from the nature of its functions, will always be the least dangerous to the political rights of the Constitution; because it will be least in a capacity to annoy or injure them.

Alexander Hamilton, Federalist No. 78, 1788

Why has government been instituted at all? Because the passions of men will not conform to the dictates of reason and justice without constraint.

Alexander Hamilton, Federalist No. 15

Wise politicians will be cautious about fettering the government with restrictions that cannot be observed, because they know that every break of the fundamental laws, though dictated by necessity, impairs that sacred reverence which ought to be maintained in the breast of rulers towards the constitution of a country.

Alexander Hamilton, Federalist No. 25, December 21, 1787

The Judicial Branch may truly be said to have neither FORCE nor WILL, but merely judgment; and must ultimately depend upon the aid of the executive arm even for the efficacy of its judgments.

Alexander Hamilton, Federalist No. 78, 1788

The Constitution ought to be the standard of construction for the laws, and that wherever there is an evident opposition, the laws ought to give place to the Constitution. But this doctrine is not deducible from any circumstance peculiar to the plan of convention, but from the general theory of a limited Constitution.

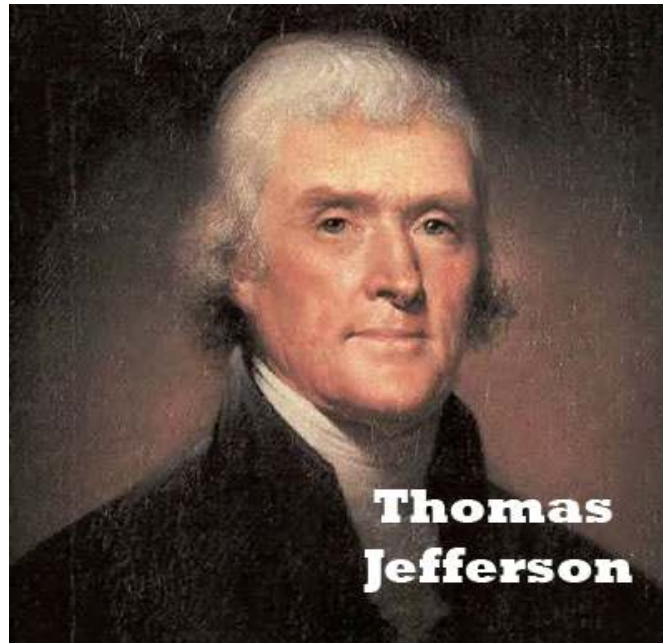
Alexander Hamilton, Alexander Hamilton, Federalist No. 81, 1788

This process of election affords a moral certainty that the office of President will seldom fall to the lot of any many who is not in an eminent degree endowed with the requisite qualifications.

Alexander Hamilton, Federalist No. 68, March 14, 1788

The present Constitution is the standard to which we are to cling. Under its banners, bona fide must we combat our political foes — rejecting all changes but through the channel itself provides for amendments.

Alexander Hamilton, letter to James Bayard, April, 1802



Thomas Jefferson

A free people [claim] their rights as derived from the laws of nature, and not as the gift of their chief magistrate.

Thomas Jefferson, Rights of British America, 1774

A judiciary independent of a king or executive alone, is a good thing; but independence of the will of the nation is a solecism, at least in a republican government.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to Thomas Ritchie, December 25, 1820

A morsel of genuine history is a thing so rare as to be always valuable.

Thomas Jefferson, September 8, 1817

A rigid economy of the public contributions and absolute interdiction of all useless expenses will go far towards keeping the government honest and unoppressive.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to Lafayette, 1823

A strong body makes the mind strong. As to the species of exercises, I advise the gun. While this gives moderate exercise to the body, it gives boldness, enterprise and independence to the mind. Games played with the ball, and others of that nature, are too violent for the body and stamp no character on the mind. Let your gun therefore be your constant companion of your walks.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to Peter Carr, August 19, 1785

All the States but our own are sensible that knowledge is power.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to Joseph C. Cabell, January 22, 1820

All eyes are opened, or opening, to the rights of man. The general spread of the light of science has already laid open to every view the palpable truth, that the mass of mankind has not been born with saddles on their backs, nor a favored few bootied and spurred, ready to ride legitimately, by the grace of God.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to Roger C. Weightman, June 24, 1826

All, too, will bear in mind this sacred principle, that though the will of the majority is in all cases to prevail, that will to be rightful must be reasonable; that the minority possess their equal rights, which equal law must protect, and to violate would be oppression.

Thomas Jefferson, First Inaugural Address, March 4, 1801

Although a republican government is slow to move, yet when once in motion, its momentum becomes irresistible.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to Francis C. Gray, 1815

Although in the circle of his friends, where he might be unreserved with safety, he took a free share in conversation his colloquial talents were not above mediocrity, possessing neither copiousness of ideas, nor fluency of words. In public, when called on for a sudden opinion, he was unready, short and embarrassed.

Thomas Jefferson, on Thomas Jefferson in a letter to Dr. Walter Jones, January 2, 1814

An honest man can feel no pleasure in the exercise of power over his fellow citizens....There has never been a moment of my life in which I should have relinquished for it the enjoyments of my family, my farm, my friends & books.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to John Melish, January 13, 1813

And can the liberties of a nation be thought secure when we have removed their only firm basis, a conviction in the minds of the people that these liberties are the gift of God? That they are not to be violated but with his wrath? Indeed I tremble for my country when I reflect that God is just: that his justice cannot sleep for ever.

Thomas Jefferson, Notes on the State of Virginia, Query 18, 1781

At the establishment of our constitutions, the judiciary bodies were supposed to be the most helpless and harmless members of the government. Experience, however, soon showed in what way they were to become the most dangerous; that the insufficiency of the means provided for their removal gave them a freehold and irresponsibility in office; that their decisions, seeming to concern individual suitors only, pass silent and unheeded by the public at large; that these decisions, nevertheless, become law by precedent, sapping, by little and little, the foundations of the constitution, and working its change by construction, before any one has perceived that that invisible and helpless worm has been busily employed in consuming its substance. In truth, man is not made to be trusted for life, if secured against all liability to account.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to Monsieur A. Coray, Oct 31, 1823

Believing with you that religion is a matter which lies solely between man and his God, that he owes account to none other for his faith or his worship, that the legislative powers of government reach actions only, and not opinions, I contemplate with sovereign reverence that act of the whole American people which declared that their legislature should "make no law respecting an establishment of religion, or prohibiting the free exercise thereof," thus building a wall of separation between church and State.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to a Committee of the Danbury Baptist Association, Connecticut, 1802

Born in other countries, yet believing you could be happy in this, our laws acknowledge, as they should do, your right to join us in society, conforming, as I doubt not you will do, to our established rules. That these rules shall be as equal as prudential considerations will admit, will certainly be the aim of our legislatures, general and particular.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to Hugh White, May 2, 1801

But of all the views of this law none is more important, none more legitimate, than that of rendering the people the safe, as they are the ultimate, guardians of their own liberty. For this purpose the reading in the first stage, where they will receive their whole education, is proposed, as has been said, to be chiefly historical. History by apprising them of the past will enable them to judge of the future; it will avail them of the experience of other times and other nations; it will qualify them as judges of the actions and designs of men; it will enable them to know ambition under every disguise it may assume; and knowing it, to defeat its views.

Thomas Jefferson, Notes on the State of Virginia, Query 14, 1781

But with respect to future debt; would it not be wise and just for that nation to declare in the constitution they are forming that neither the legislature, nor the nation itself can validly contract more debt, than they may pay within their own age, or within the term of 19 years.

Thomas Jefferson, September 6, 1789

Cherish, therefore, the spirit of our people, and keep alive their attention. Do not be too severe upon their errors, but reclaim them by enlightening them. If once they become inattentive to the public affairs, you and I, and Congress, and Assemblies, Judges, and Governors, shall all become wolves.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to Edward Carrington, January 16, 1787

Dependence begets subservience and venality, suffocates the germ of virtue, and prepares fit tools for the designs of ambition.

Thomas Jefferson, Notes on the State of Virginia, Query 19, 1787

Enlighten the people, generally, and tyranny and oppressions of body and mind will vanish like spirits at the dawn of day.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to Dupont de Nemours, April 24, 1816

Equal and exact justice to all men, of whatever persuasion, religious or political.

Thomas Jefferson, First Inaugural Address, March 4, 1801

Determine never to be idle. No person will have occasion to complain of the want of time, who never loses any. It is wonderful how much may be done, if we are always doing. And that you may be always doing good, my dear, is the ardent prayer of yours affectionately.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to Martha Jefferson, May 5, 1787

During the contest of opinion through which we have passed the animation of discussions and of exertions has sometimes worn an aspect which might impose on strangers unused to think freely and to speak and to write what they think; but this being now deci

Thomas Jefferson, First Inaugural Address, March 4, 1801

During the course of administration, and in order to disturb it, the artillery of the press has been leveled against us, charged with whatsoever its licentiousness could devise or dare. These abuses of an institution so important to freedom and science are deeply to be regretted, inasmuch as they tend to lessen its usefulness and to sap its safety.

Thomas Jefferson, Second Inaugural Address, December 9, 1805

Every difference of opinion is not a difference of principle. We have called by different names brethren of the same principle.

Thomas Jefferson, First Inaugural Address, March 4, 1801

Every government degenerates when trusted to the rulers of the people alone. The people themselves, therefore, are its only safe depositories.

Thomas Jefferson, Notes on the State of Virginia, Query 14, 1781

Excessive taxation will carry reason & reflection to every man's door, and particularly in the hour of election.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to John Taylor, November 26, 1798

Excessive taxation... will carry reason and reflection to every man's door, and particularly in the hour of election.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to John Taylor, 1798

Experience having long taught me the reasonableness of mutual sacrifices of opinion among those who are to act together for any common object, and the expediency of doing what good we can; when we cannot do all we would wish.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to John Randolph, December 1, 1803

He who is permitted by law to have no property of his own, can with difficulty conceive that property is founded in anything but force.

Thomas Jefferson, January 26, 1788

For I agree with you that there is a natural aristocracy among men. The grounds of this are virtue and talents.

Thomas Jefferson, October 28, 1813

For example. If the system be established on basis of Income, and his just proportion on that scale has been already drawn from every one, to step into the field of Consumption, and tax special articles in that, as broadcloth or homespun, wine or whiskey, a coach or a wagon, is doubly taxing the same article. For that portion of Income with which these articles are purchased, having already paid its tax as Income, to pay another tax on the thing it purchased, is paying twice for the same thing; it is an aggrievance on the citizens who use these articles in exoneration of those who do not, contrary to the most sacred of the duties of a government, to do equal and impartial justice to all its citizens.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to Joseph Milligan, April 6, 1816

Give up money, give up fame, give up science, give the earth itself and all it contains rather than do an immoral act. And never suppose that in any possible situation, or under any circumstances, it is best for you to do a dishonorable thing, however slightly so it may appear to you... From the practice of the purest virtue, you may be assured you will derive the most sublime comforts in every moment of life, and in the moment of death.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to Peter Carr, August 19, 1785

Hamilton was indeed a singular character. Of acute understanding, disinterested, honest, and honorable in all private transactions, amiable in society, and duly valuing virtue in private life, yet so bewitched & perverted by the British example, as to be under thoro' conviction that corruption was essential to the government of a nation.

Thomas Jefferson, on Alexander Hamilton in The Anas, 1791-1806

He [King George] has waged cruel war against human nature itself, violating its most sacred right of life and liberty in the persons of a distant people who never offended him, captivating & carrying them into slavery in another hemisphere, or to incur miserable death in their transportation thither.

Thomas Jefferson, deleted portion of a draft of the Declaration of Independence, June, 1776

His integrity was most pure, his justice the most inflexible I have ever known, no motives of interest or consanguinity, of friendship or hatred, being able to bias his decision. He was indeed, in every sense of the words, a wise, a good, and a great man.

Thomas Jefferson, on Thomas Jefferson in a letter to Dr. Walter Jones, January 2, 1814

His mind was great and powerful, without being of the very first order; his penetration strong, though not so acute as that of Newton, Bacon, or Locke; and as far as he saw, no judgment was ever sounder

Thomas Jefferson, on Thomas Jefferson in a letter to Dr. Walter Jones, January 2, 1814

His person, you know, was fine, his stature exactly what one would wish, his deportment easy, erect and noble.

Thomas Jefferson, on Thomas Jefferson in a letter to Dr. Walter Jones, January 2, 1814

His temper was excellent, and he generally observed decorum in debate. On one or two occasions I have seen him angry, and his anger was terrible; those who witnessed it, were not disposed to rouse it again.

Thomas Jefferson, on Patrick Henry, December, 1824

History by apprising citizens of the past will enable them to judge of the future; it will avail them of the experience of other times and other nations; it will qualify them as judges of the actions and designs of men; it will enable them to know ambition under every disguise it may assume; and knowing it, to defeat its views.

Thomas Jefferson, Notes on the State of Virginia, Query 14, 1781

Honor, justice, and humanity, forbid us tamely to surrender that freedom which we received from our gallant ancestors, and which our innocent posterity have a right to receive from us. We cannot endure the infamy and guilt of resigning succeeding generations to that wretchedness which inevitably awaits them if we basely entail hereditary bondage on them.

Thomas Jefferson, Declaration of the Causes and Necessities of Taking up Arms, July 6, 1775

I consider the foundation of the Constitution as laid on this ground that 'all powers not delegated to the United States, by the Constitution, nor prohibited by it to the states, are reserved to the states or to the people.' To take a single step beyond the boundaries thus specially drawn around the powers of Congress, is to take possession of a boundless field of power, not longer susceptible of any definition.

Thomas Jefferson, Opinion on the Constitutionality of a National Bank, February 15, 1791

I consider the government of the United States as interdicted by the Constitution from intermeddling with religious institutions, their doctrines, discipline, or exercises. This results not only from the provision that no law shall be made respecting the establishment or free exercise of religion, but from that also which reserves to the States the powers not delegated to the United States. Certainly, no power to prescribe any religious exercise or to assume authority in any religious discipline has been delegated to the General Government. It must then rest with the States.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to Samuel Miller, January 23, 1808

I had always hoped that the younger generation receiving their early impressions after the flame of liberty had been kindled in every breast...would have sympathized with oppression wherever found, and proved their love of liberty beyond their own share of it.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to Edward Coles, August 25, 1814

I have been happy... in believing that... whatever follies we may be led into as to foreign nations, we shall never give up our Union, the last anchor of our hope, and that alone which is to prevent this heavenly country from becoming an arena of gladiators.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to Elbridge Gerry, May 13, 1797

I have sometimes asked myself whether my country is the better for my having lived at all? I do not know that it is. I have been the instrument of doing the following things; but they would have been done by others; some of them, perhaps, a little better.

Thomas Jefferson, 1800

I have sworn upon the altar of God, eternal hostility against every form of tyranny over the mind of man.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to Benjamin Rush, September 23, 1800

I join cordially in admiring and revering the Constitution of the United States, the result of the collected wisdom of our country. That wisdom has committed to us the important task of proving by example that a government, if organized in all its parts on the Representative principle unadulterated by the infusion of spurious elements, if founded, not in the fears & follies of man, but on his reason, on his sense of right, on the predominance of the social over his dissocial passions, may be so free as to restrain him in no moral right, and so firm as to protect him from every moral wrong.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to Amos Marsh, November 20, 1801

I know no safe depository of the ultimate powers of the society but the people themselves; and if we think them not enlightened enough to exercise their control with a wholesome discretion, the remedy is not to take it from them, but to inform their discretion by education. This is the true corrective of abuses of constitutional power.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to William Charles Jarvis, September 28, 1820

I leave to others the sublime delights of riding in the storm, better pleased with sound sleep & a warmer berth below it encircled, with the society of neighbors, friends & fellow laborers of the earth rather than with spies & sycophants...I have no ambition to govern men. It is a painful and thankless office.

Thomas Jefferson, December 28, 1796

I should consider the speeches of Livy, Sallust, and Tacitus, as preeminent specimens of logic, taste and that sententious brevity which, using not a word to spare, leaves not a moment for inattention to the hearer. Amplification is the vice of modern oratory.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to David Harding, April 20, 1824

I suppose, indeed, that in public life, a man whose political principles have any decided character and who has energy enough to give them effect must always expect to encounter political hostility from those of adverse principles.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to Richard M. Johnson, March 10, 1808

I suppose, indeed, that in public life, a man whose political principles have any decided character and who has energy enough to give them effect must always expect to encounter political hostility from those of adverse principles.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to Richard M. Johnson, 1808

I think all the world would gain by setting commerce at perfect liberty.

Thomas Jefferson, July 7, 1785

I think we have more machinery of government than is necessary, too many parasites living on the labor of the industrious.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to William Ludlow, September 6, 1824

I will not believe our labors are lost. I shall not die without a hope that light and liberty are on a steady advance.

Thomas Jefferson, September 12, 1821

I would rather be exposed to the inconveniencies attending too much liberty than those attending too small a degree of it.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to Archibald Stewart, Dec 23, 1791

If a nation expects to be ignorant — and free — in a state of civilization, it expects what never was and never will be.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to Colonel Charles Yancey, January 6, 1816

If the present Congress errs in too much talking, how can it be otherwise in a body to which the people send 150 lawyers, whose trade it is to question everything, yield nothing, & talk by the hour? That 150 lawyers should do business together ought not to be expected.

Thomas Jefferson, Autobiography, 1821

If we can prevent the government from wasting the labors of the people, under the pretence of taking care of them, they must become happy.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to Thomas Cooper, Nov 29, 1802

If we move in mass, be it ever so circuitously, we shall attain our object; but if we break into squads, everyone pursuing the path he thinks most direct, we become an easy conquest to those who can now barely hold us in check.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to William Duane, 1811

Harmony in the married state is the very first object to be aimed at.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to Mary Jefferson Eppes, January 7, 1798

If, then, the control of the people over the organs of their government be the measure of its republicanism, and I confess I know no other measure, it must be agreed that our governments have much less of republicanism than ought to have been expected; in other words, that the people have less regular control over their agents, than their rights and their interests require.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to John Taylor, May 28, 1816

In times of peace the people look most to their representatives; but in war, to the executive solely.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to Caesar Rodney, February 10, 1810

In America, no other distinction between man and man had ever been known but that of persons in office exercising powers by authority of the laws, and private individuals. Among these last, the poorest laborer stood on equal ground with the wealthiest millionaire, and generally on a more favored one whenever their rights seem to jar.

Thomas Jefferson, Answers to de Meusnier Questions, 1786

In our private pursuits it is a great advantage that every honest employment is deemed honorable. I am myself a nail-maker.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to Jean Nicolas D meunier, April 29, 1795

In questions of power, then, let no more be heard of confidence in man, but bind him down from mischief by the chains of the Constitution.

Thomas Jefferson, fair copy of the drafts of the Kentucky Resolutions of 1798, 1798

Is it the Fourth?

Thomas Jefferson, evening July 3; Jefferson died the next morning, July 4, 1826

It behooves you, therefore, to think and act for yourself and your people. The great principles of right and wrong are legible to every reader; to pursue them requires not the aid of many counselors. The whole art of government consists in the art of being honest. Only aim to do your duty, and mankind will give you credit where you fail.

Thomas Jefferson, A Summary View of the Rights of British America, 1775

It has been a source of great pain to me to have met with so many among [my] opponents who had not the liberality to distinguish between political and social opposition; who transferred at once to the person, the hatred they bore to his political opinions.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to Richard M. Johnson, 1808

It has long, however, been my opinion, and I have never shrunk from its expression... that the germ of dissolution of our federal government is in the constitution of the federal Judiciary;... working like gravity by night and by day, gaining a little today and a little tomorrow, and advancing its noiseless step like a thief, over the field of jurisdiction, until all shall be usurped.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to Charles Hammond, August 18, 1821

It is a duty certainly to give our sparings to those who want; but to see also that they are faithfully distributed, and duly apportioned to the respective wants of those receivers. And why give through agents whom we know not, to persons whom we know not, and in countries from which we get no account, where we can do it at short hand, to objects under our eye, through agents we know, and to supply wants we see?

Thomas Jefferson, letter to Michael Megear, May 29, 1823

It is a happy circumstance in human affairs that evils which are not cured in one way will cure themselves in some other.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to John Sinclair, 1791

It is a wise rule and should be fundamental in a government disposed to cherish its credit, and at the same time to restrain the use of it within the limits of its faculties, "never to borrow a dollar without laying a tax in the same instant for paying the interest annually, and the principal within a given term; and to consider that tax as pledged to the creditors on the public faith."

Thomas Jefferson, letter to John Wayles Eppes, June 24, 1813

It is an established rule of construction, where a phrase will bear either of two meanings to give it that which will allow some meaning to the other parts of the instrument, and not that which will render all the others useless. Certainly no such universal power was meant to be given to them. It was intended to lace them up straightly with in the enumerated powers, and those without which, as means, these powers could not be carried into effect.

Thomas Jefferson, Opinion on a National Bank, February 15, 1791

It is error alone which needs the support of government. Truth can stand by itself. Subject opinion to coercion: whom will you make your inquisitors?

Thomas Jefferson, Notes on the State of Virginia, Query 17, 1781

It is not honorable to take mere legal advantage, when it happens to be contrary to justice.

Thomas Jefferson, Opinion on Debts Due to Soldiers, 1790

It is of great importance to set a resolution, not to be shaken, never to tell an untruth. There is no vice so mean, so pitiful, so contemptible; and he who permits himself to tell a lie once, finds it much easier to do it a second and a third time, till at length it becomes habitual; he tells lies without attending to it, and truths without the world's believing him. This falsehood of the tongue leads to that of the heart, and in time depraves all its good disposition.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to Peter Carr, August 19, 1785

It is the duty of every good citizen to use all the opportunities which occur to him, for preserving documents relating to the history of our country.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to Hugh P. Taylor, October 4, 1823

It is the manners and spirit of a people which preserve a republic in vigor. A degeneracy in these is a canker which soon eats to the heart of its laws and constitution.

Thomas Jefferson, Notes on the State of Virginia Query 19, 1781

It must be observed that our revenues are raised almost wholly on imported goods.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to Governor Morris, 1793

Love your neighbor as yourself and your country more than yourself.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to Thomas Jefferson Smith, February 21, 1825

It should be our endeavor to cultivate the peace and friendship of every nation.... Our interest will be to throw open the doors of commerce, and to knock off all its shackles, giving perfect freedom to all persons for the vent to whatever they may choose to bring into our ports, and asking the same in theirs.

Thomas Jefferson, Notes on the State of Virginia, Query 22, 1787

It would reduce the whole instrument to a single phrase, that of instituting a Congress with power to do whatever would be for the good of the United States; and as they would be the sole judges of the good or evil, it would be also a power to do whatever evil they please. Certainly no such universal power was meant to be given them. It [the Constitution] was intended to lace them up straightly within the enumerated powers and those without which, as means, these powers could not be carried into effect.

Thomas Jefferson, Opinion on a National Bank, February 15, 1791

Jefferson was against any needless official apparel, but if the gown was to carry, he said: "For Heaven's sake discard the monstrous wig which makes the English judges look like rats peeping through bunches of oakum.

Thomas Jefferson, commenting on judges' apparel

Laws are made for men of ordinary understanding and should, therefore, be construed by the ordinary rules of common sense. Their meaning is not to be sought for in metaphysical subtleties which may make anything mean everything or nothing at pleasure.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to William Johnson, June 12, 1823

Laws are made for men of ordinary understanding and should, therefore, be construed by the ordinary rules of common sense. Their meaning is not to be sought for in metaphysical subtleties which may make anything mean everything or nothing at pleasure.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to William Johnson, 1823

My confidence is that there will for a long time be virtue and good sense enough in our countrymen to correct abuses.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to Edward Rutledge, 1788

Man, once surrendering his reason, has no remaining guard against absurdities the most monstrous, and like a ship without rudder, is the spot of every wind. With such persons, gullibility, which they call faith, takes the helm from the hand of reason and the mind becomes a wreck.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to James Smith, December 8, 1822

Men of energy of character must have enemies; because there are two sides to every question, and taking one with decision, and acting on it with effect, those who take the other will of course be hostile in proportion as they feel that effect.

Thomas Jefferson, December 21, 1817

My construction of the constitution is very different from that you quote. It is that each department is truly independent of the others, and has an equal right to decide for itself what is the meaning of the constitution in the cases submitted to its action; and especially, where it is to act ultimately and without appeal.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to Samuel Adams Wells, May 12, 1819

Natural rights [are] the objects for the protection of which society is formed and municipal laws established.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to James Monroe, 1791

Newspapers... serve as chimneys to carry off noxious vapors and smoke.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to Thaddeus Kosciuszko, April 2, 1802

No freeman shall be debarred the use of arms [within his own lands].

Thomas Jefferson, Draft Constitution for the State of Virginia, June, 1776

No government ought to be without censors & where the press is free, no one ever will.

Thomas Jefferson, September 9, 1792

No one more sincerely wishes the spread of information among mankind than I do, and none has greater confidence in its effect towards supporting free and good government.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to Trustees for the Lottery of East Tennessee College, May 6, 1810

Nothing is more certainly written in the book of fate than that these people are to be free.

Thomas Jefferson, Autobiography, 1821

Nothing then is unchangeable but the inherent and unalienable rights of man.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to John Cartwright, 1824

The republican is the only form of government which is not eternally at open or secret war with the rights of mankind.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to William Hunter, March 11, 1790

On every question of construction carry ourselves back to the time when the Constitution was adopted, recollect the spirit manifested in the debates and instead of trying what meaning may be squeezed out of the text or invented against it, conform to the probable one in which it was passed.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to William Johnson, June 12, 1823

The same prudence which in private life would forbid our paying our own money for unexplained projects, forbids it in the dispensation of the public moneys.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to Shelton Gilliam, June 19, 1808

The second office of this government is honorable & easy, the first is but a splendid misery.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to Elbridge Gerry, May 13, 1797

The spirit of resistance to government is so valuable on certain occasions, that I wish it to be always kept alive. It will often be exercised when wrong, but better so than not to be exercised at all. I like a little rebellion now and then. It is like a storm in the atmosphere.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to Abigail Adams, February 22, 1787

The steady character of our countrymen is a rock to which we may safely moor; and notwithstanding the efforts of the papers to disseminate early discontents, I expect that a just, dispassionate and steady conduct, will at length rally to a proper system the great body of our country. Unequivocal in principle, reasonable in manner, we shall be able I hope to do a great deal of good to the cause of freedom & harmony.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to Elbridge Gerry, March 29, 1801

The tree of liberty must be refreshed from time to time with the blood of patriots and tyrants. It is its natural manure.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to William Stephens Smith, November 13, 1787

The truth is that the want of common education with us is not from our poverty, but from the want of an orderly system. More money is now paid for the education of a part than would be paid for that of the whole if systematically arranged.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to Joseph Cabell, November 28, 1820

There must doubtless be an unhappy influence on the manners of our people produced by the existence of slavery among us. The whole commerce between master and slave is a perpetual exercise of the most boisterous passions, the most unremitting despotism on the one part, and degrading submissions on the other. Our children see this, and learn to imitate it; for man is an imitative animal. This quality is the germ of all education in him.

Thomas Jefferson, Notes on the State of Virginia, Query 18, 1781

This I hope will be the age of experiments in government, and that their basis will be founded in principles of honesty, not of mere force.

Thomas Jefferson, 1796

They are not to do anything they please to provide for the general welfare, but only to lay taxes for that purpose. To consider the latter phrase not as describing the purpose of the first, but as giving a distinct and independent power to do any act they please which may be good for the Union, would render all the preceding and subsequent enumerations of power completely useless. It would reduce the whole instrument to a single phrase, that of instituting a Congress with power to do whatever would be for the good of the United States; and as they sole judges of the good or evil, it would be also a power to do whatever evil they please...Certainly no such universal power was meant to be given them. It was intended to lace them up straightly within the enumerated powers and those without which, as means, these powers could not be carried into effect.

Thomas Jefferson, Opinion on National Bank, 1791

This letter will, to you, be as one from the dead. The writer will be in the grave before you can weigh its counsels. Your affectionate and excellent father has requested that I would address to you something which might possibly have a favorable influence on the course of life you have to run; and I too, as a namesake, feel an interest in that course. Few words will be necessary, with good dispositions on your part. Adore God. Reverence and cherish your parents. Love your neighbor as yourself, and your country more than yourself. Be just. Be true. Murmur not at the ways of Providence. So shall the life into which you have entered be the portal to one of eternal

and ineffable bliss. And if to the dead it is permitted to care for the things of this world, every action of your life will be under my regard. Farewell.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to Thomas Jefferson Smith, February 21, 1825

This was the object of the Declaration of Independence. Not to find out new principles, or new arguments, never before thought of, not merely to say things which had never been said before; but to place before mankind the common sense of the subject, in terms so plain and firm as to command their assent, and to justify ourselves in the independent stand we are compelled to take. Neither aiming at originality of principle or sentiment, nor yet copied from any particular and previous writing, it was intended to be an expression of the American mind, and to give to that expression the proper tone and spirit called for by the occasion.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to Henry Lee, May 8, 1825

To all of which is added a selection from the elementary schools of subjects of the most promising genius, whose parents are too poor to give them further education, to be carried at the public expense through the college and university. The object is to bring into action that mass of talents which lies buried in poverty in every country, for want of the means of development, and thus give activity to a mass of mind, which, in proportion to our population, shall be double or treble of what it is in most countries.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to Jose Correa de Serra, November 25, 1817

To take from one, because it is thought his own industry and that of his fathers has acquired too much, in order to spare to others, who, or whose fathers, have not exercised equal industry and skill, is to violate arbitrarily the first principle of association, the guarantee to everyone the free exercise of his industry and the fruits acquired by it.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to Joseph Milligan, April 6, 1816

To give to every citizen the information he needs for the transaction of his own business; To enable him to calculate for himself, and to express and preserve his ideas, his contracts and accounts, in writing; To improve, by reading, his morals and faculties; To understand his duties to his neighbors and country, and to discharge with competence the functions confided to him by either; To know his rights; to exercise with order and justice those he retains; to choose with discretion the fiduciary of those he delegates; and to notice their conduct with diligence, with candor, and judgment; And, in general, to observe with intelligence and faithfulness all the social relations under which he shall be placed.

Thomas Jefferson, Report of the Commissioners for the University of Virginia, August 4, 1818

To restore... harmony,... to render us again one people acting as one nation should be the object of every man really a patriot.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to Thomas McKean, 1801

War is not the best engine for us to resort to; nature has given us one in our commerce, which if properly managed, will be a better instrument for obliging the interested nations of Europe to treat us with justice.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to Thomas Pickney, May 29, 1797

We are firmly convinced, and we act on that conviction, that with nations as with individuals our interests soundly calculated will ever be found inseparable from our moral duties, and history bears witness to the fact that a just nation is trusted on its word when recourse is had to armaments and wars to bridle others.

Thomas Jefferson, Second Inaugural Address, March 4, 1805

The example of changing a constitution by assembling the wise men of the state, instead of assembling armies, will be worth as much to the world as the former examples we had give them. The constitution, too, which was the result of our deliberation, is unquestionably the wisest ever yet presented to men.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to David Humphreys, March 18, 1789

The foundation on which all [constitutions] are built is the natural equality of man, the denial of every preeminence but that annexed to legal office, and particularly the denial of a preeminence by birth.

Thomas Jefferson, April 16, 1784

The freedom and happiness of man...[are] the sole objects of all legitimate government.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to Thaddeus Kosciuszko, 1810

The God who gave us life, gave us liberty at the same time; the hand of force may destroy, but cannot disjoin them.

Thomas Jefferson, Summary View of the Rights of British America, August 1774

The germ of dissolution of our federal government is in the constitution of the federal judiciary; an irresponsible body, (for impeachment is scarcely a scare-crow) working like gravity by night and by day, gaining a little today and a little tomorrow, and advancing its noiseless step like a thief, over the field of jurisdiction, until all shall be usurped from the States, and the government of all be consolidated into one.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to Charles Hammond, Aug 18, 1821

The good opinion of mankind, like the lever of Archimedes, with the given fulcrum, moves the world.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to M. Correa, December 27, 1814

The great object of my fear is the federal judiciary. That body, like gravity, ever acting, with noiseless foot, and un-alarming advance, gaining ground step by step, and holding what it gains, is engulfing insidiously the special governments into the jaws of that which feeds them.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to Judge Spencer Roane, Mar 9, 1821

The greatest good we can do our country is to heal its party divisions and make them one people.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to John Dickinson, July 23, 1801

The happiest moments of my life have been the few which I have past at home in the bosom of my family.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to Francis Willis Jr., April 18, 1790

The judiciary of the United States is the subtle corps of sappers and miners constantly working under ground to undermine the foundations of our confederated fabric. They are construing our constitution from a co-ordination of a general and special government to a general and supreme one alone.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to Thomas Ritchie, December 25, 1820

The legitimate powers of government extend to such acts only as are injurious to others. But it does me no injury for my neighbor to say there are twenty gods, or no god. It neither picks my pocket nor breaks my leg.

Thomas Jefferson, Notes on the State of Virginia, Query 17, 1782

The natural progress of things is for liberty to yield and government to gain ground.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to Edward Carrington, May 27, 1788

The love of justice and the love of country plead equally the cause of these people, and it is a moral reproach to us that they should have pleaded it so long in vain.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to Edward Coles, August 25, 1814

The most sacred of the duties of a government [is] to do equal and impartial justice to all citizens.

Thomas Jefferson, Note in Destutt de Tracy, 1816

The multiplication of public offices, increase of expense beyond income, growth and entailment of a public debt, are indications soliciting the employment of the pruning knife.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to Spencer Roane, March 9, 1821

The natural aristocracy I consider as the most precious gift of nature for the instruction, the trusts, and government of society. And indeed it would have been inconsistent in creation to have formed man for the social state, and not to have provided virtue and wisdom enough to manage the concerns of the society. May we not even say that that form of government is the best which provides the most — for a pure selection of these natural aristoi into the offices of government?

Thomas Jefferson, October 28, 1813

The principle of spending money to be paid by posterity, under the name of funding, is but swindling futurity on a large scale.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to John Taylor, May 28, 1816

The principle of the Constitution is that of a separation of legislative, Executive and Judiciary functions, except in cases specified. If this principle be not expressed in direct terms, it is clearly the spirit of the Constitution, and it ought to be so commented and acted on by every friend of free government. *Thomas Jefferson, January, 1797*

On every unauthoritative exercise of power by the legislature must the people rise in rebellion or their silence be construed into a surrender of that power to them? If so, how many rebellions should we have had already?

Thomas Jefferson, Notes on the State of Virginia, Query 12, 1782

On the whole, his character was, in its mass, perfect, in nothing bad, in few points indifferent; and it may truly be said, that never did nature and fortune combine more perfectly to make a man great, and to place him in the same constellation with whatever worthies have merited from man an everlasting remembrance.

Thomas Jefferson, on Thomas Jefferson in a letter to Dr. Walter Jones, January 2, 1814

One loves to possess arms, though they hope never to have occasion for them.

Thomas Jefferson, June 19, 1796

One single object... [will merit] the endless gratitude of the society: that of restraining the judges from usurping legislation.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to Edward Livingston, March 25, 1825

Our peculiar security is in the possession of a written Constitution. Let us not make it a blank paper by construction.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to Wilson Nicholas, September 7, 1803

Our properties within our own territories [should not] be taxed or regulated by any power on earth but our own.

Thomas Jefferson, Rights of British America, 1774

Peace, commerce, and honest friendship with all nations, entangling alliances with none.

Thomas Jefferson, First Inaugural Address, March 4, 1801

People generally have more feeling for canals and roads than education. However, I hope we can advance them with equal pace.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to Joel Barlow, December 10, 1807

Perhaps the strongest feature in his character was prudence, never acting until every circumstance, every consideration, was maturely weighed; refraining if he saw a doubt, but, when once decided, going through with his purpose, whatever obstacles opposed.

Thomas Jefferson, on Thomas Jefferson in a letter to Dr. Walter Jones, January 2, 1814

Reading, reflection and time have convinced me that the interests of society require the observation of those moral precepts...in which all religions agree.

Thomas Jefferson, Westmoreland County Petition, November 2, 1785

The care of human life and happiness, and not their destruction, is the first and only legitimate object of good government.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to The Republican Citizens of Washington County, Maryland, 1809

Sometimes it is said that man can not be trusted with government of himself. Can he, then, be trusted with the government of others? Or have we found angels in the forms of kings to govern him? Let history answer this question.

Thomas Jefferson, First Inaugural Address, March 4, 1801

Taxes should be continued by annual or biennial reenactments, because a constant hold, by the nation, of the strings of the public purse is a salutary restraint from which an honest government ought not wish, nor a corrupt one to be permitted, to be free.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to John Wayles Eppes, June 24, 1813

That these are our grievances which we have thus laid before his majesty, with that freedom of language and sentiment which becomes a free people claiming their rights as derived from the laws of nature, and not as the gift of their chief magistrate.

Thomas Jefferson, Rights of British America, 1774

The boisterous sea of liberty is never without a wave.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to Richard Rush, October 20, 1820

The Constitution on which our Union rests, shall be administered by me [as President] according to the safe and honest meaning contemplated by the plain understanding of the people of the United States at the time of its adoption — a meaning to be found in the explanations of those who advocated, not those who opposed it, and who opposed it merely lest the construction should be applied which they denounced as possible.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to Messrs. Eddy, Russel, Thurber, Wheaton and Smith, March 27, 1801

The Constitution... is a mere thing of wax in the hands of the judiciary which they may twist and shape into any form they please.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to Judge Spencer Roane, September 6, 1819

The constitutions of most of our States assert that all power is inherent in the people; that they may exercise it by themselves in all cases to which they think themselves competent, or they may act by representatives, freely and equally chosen; that it is their right and duty to be at all times armed; that they are entitled to freedom of person, freedom of religion, freedom of property, and freedom of the press.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to John Cartwright, 1824

The construction applied...to those parts of the Constitution of the United States which delegate Congress a power...ought not to be construed as themselves to give unlimited powers, nor a part to be so taken as to destroy the whole residue of that instrument.

Thomas Jefferson, Draft Kentucky Resolutions, 1798

The Declaration of Independence... [is the] declaratory charter of our rights, and the rights of man.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to Samuel Adams Wells, May 12, 1821

We established however some, although not all its [self-government] important principles . The constitutions of most of our States assert, that all power is inherent in the people; that they may exercise it by themselves, in all cases to which they think themselves competent, (as in electing their functionaries executive and legislative, and deciding by a jury of themselves, in all judiciary cases in which any fact is involved,) or they may act by representatives, freely and equally chosen; that it is their right and duty to be at all times armed.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to John Cartwright, 1824

We have the wolf by the ears, and we can neither hold him, nor safely let him go. Justice is in one scale, and self-preservation in the other.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to John Holmes, Apr 22, 1820

We lay it down as a fundamental, that laws, to be just, must give a reciprocation of right; that, without this, they are mere arbitrary rules of conduct, founded in force, and not in conscience.

Thomas Jefferson, Notes on the state of Virginia, 1782

We must not let our rulers load us with perpetual debt.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to Samuel Kercheval, July 12, 1816

Were we directed from Washington when to sow, and when to reap, we should soon want bread.

Thomas Jefferson, Autobiography, 1821

What signify a few lives lost in a century or two? The tree of liberty must be refreshed from time to time with the blood of patriots and tyrants. It is its natural manure.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to William Stephens Smith, 1787

Whatever enables us to go to war, secures our peace.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to James Monroe, October 24, 1823

When right, I shall often be thought wrong by those whose positions will not command a view of the whole ground.

Thomas Jefferson, Second Inaugural Address, 1805

Where the press is free and every man able to read, all is safe.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to Charles Yancey, January 6, 1816

With those who wish to think amiss of me, I have learned to be perfectly indifferent; but where I know a mind to be ingenuous, and to need only truth to set it to rights, I cannot be passive.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to Abigail Adams, 1804

Would it not be better to simplify the system of taxation rather than to spread it over such a variety of subjects and pass through so many new hands.

Thomas Jefferson, 1784

A rigid economy of the public contributions and absolute interdiction of all useless expenses will go far towards keeping the government honest and unoppressive.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to Marquis de Lafayette, November 4, 1823

A wise and frugal government... shall restrain men from injuring one another, shall leave them otherwise free to regulate their own pursuits of industry and improvement, and shall not take from the mouth of labor the bread it has earned. This is the sum of good government.

Thomas Jefferson, First Inaugural Address, March 4, 1801

But whatever be their degree of talent it is no measure of their rights. Because Sir Isaac Newton was superior to others in understanding, he was not therefore lord of the person or property of others. On this subject they are gaining daily in the opinions of nations, and hopeful advances are making towards their re- establishment on an equal footing with the other colors of the human family.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to Henri Gregoire, February 25, 1809

His was the singular destiny and merit, of leading the armies of his country successfully through an arduous war, for the establishment of its independence; of conducting its councils through the birth of a government, new in its forms and principles, until it had settled down into a quite and orderly train; and of scrupulously obeying the laws through the whole of his career, civil and military, of which the history of the world furnishes no other example.

Thomas Jefferson, on Thomas Jefferson in a letter to Dr. Walter Jones, January 2, 1814

It is proper you should understand what I deem the essential principles of our Government.... Equal and exact justice to all men, of whatever persuasion, religious or political....

Thomas Jefferson, First Inaugural Address, March 4, 1801

Let them stand undisturbed as monuments of the safety with which error of opinion may be tolerated where reason is left free to combat it.

Thomas Jefferson, First Inaugural Address, March 4, 1801

The people are in truth the only legitimate proprietors of the soil and government.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to Pierre Samuel Dupont de Nemours, 1813

The flames kindled on the 4 of July 1776, have spread over too much of the globe to be extinguished by the feeble engines of despotism; on the contrary, they will consume these engines and all who work them.

Thomas Jefferson, September 12, 1821

The opinion which gives to the judges the right to decide what laws are constitutional and what not, not only for themselves, in their, own sphere of action, but for the Legislature and Executive also in their spheres, would make the Judiciary a despotic branch.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to Abigail Adams, September 11, 1804

The President, who errs as other men do, but errs with integrity.

Thomas Jefferson, on Thomas Jefferson in a letter to William Branch Giles, December 31, 1795

The States can best govern our home concerns and the general government our foreign ones. I wish, therefore... never to see all offices transferred to Washington, where, further withdrawn from the eyes of the people, they may more secretly be bought and sold at market.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to Judge William Johnson, June 12, 1823

The true key for the construction of everything doubtful in a law is the intention of the law-makers. This is most safely gathered from the words, but may be sought also in extraneous circumstances provided they do not contradict the express words of the law.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to Albert Gallatin, May 20, 1808

To preserve the republican form and principles of our Constitution and cleave to the salutary distribution of powers which that [the Constitution] has established... are the two sheet anchors of our Union. If driven from either, we shall be in danger of foundering.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to Judge William Johnson, June 12, 1823

When all government, domestic and foreign, in little as in great things, shall be drawn to Washington as the center of all power, it will render powerless the checks provided of one government on another.

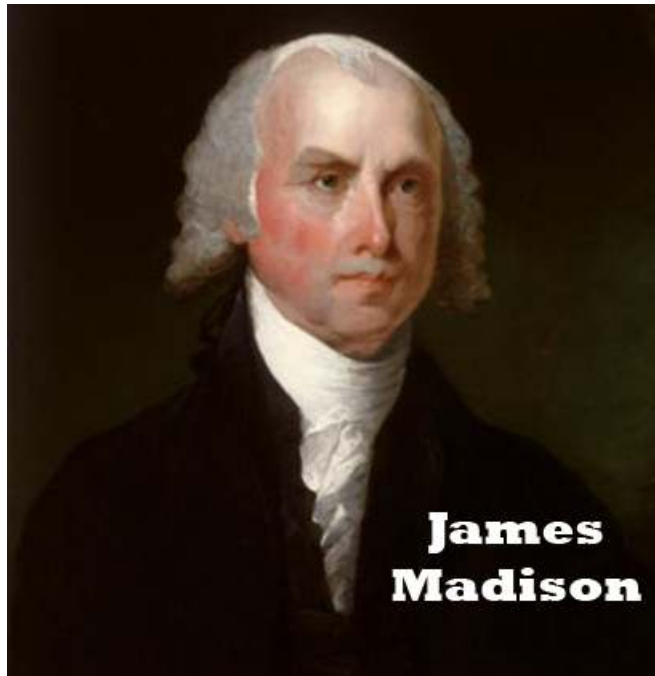
Thomas Jefferson, letter to Charles Hammond, August 18, 1821

The duty of an upright administration is to pursue its course steadily, to know nothing of these family dissensions, and to cherish the good principles of both parties.

Thomas Jefferson, letter to George Logan, 1805

Those who labour in the earth are the chosen people of God, if ever he had a chosen, people, whose breasts he has made his peculiar deposit for substantial and genuine virtue.

Thomas Jefferson, Notes on the State of Virginia, Query 17, 1781



James Madison

A dependence on the people is, no doubt, the primary control on the government; but experience has taught mankind the necessity of auxiliary precautions.

James Madison, Federalist No. 51, February 8, 1788

A just security to property is not afforded by that government, under which unequal taxes oppress one species of property and reward another species.

James Madison, Essay on Property, March 29, 1792

A local spirit will infallibly prevail much more in the members of Congress than a national spirit will prevail in the legislatures of the particular States.

James Madison, Federalist No. 46, January 29, 1788

A popular Government, without popular information, or the means of acquiring it, is but a Prologue to a Farce or a Tragedy; or, perhaps both. Knowledge will forever govern ignorance: And a people who mean to be their own Governors, must arm themselves with the power which knowledge gives.

James Madison, letter to W.T. Barry, August 4, 1822

A republic, by which I mean a government in which the scheme of representation takes place, opens a different prospect and promises the cure for which we are seeking.

James Madison, letter to William Hunter, March 11, 1790

A universal peace, it is to be feared, is in the catalogue of events, which will never exist but in the imaginations of visionary philosophers, or in the breasts of benevolent enthusiasts.

James Madison, essay in the National Gazette, February 2, 1792

All men having power ought to be distrusted to a certain degree.

James Madison, speech at the Constitutional Convention, July 11, 1787

Ambition must be made to counteract ambition. The interest of the man must be connected with the constitutional rights of the place. It may be a reflection on human nature that such devices should be necessary to control the abuses of government. What is government itself but the greatest of all reflections on human nature?

James Madison, Federalist No. 51, February 8, 1788

America united with a handful of troops, or without a single soldier, exhibits a more forbidding posture to foreign ambition than America disunited, with a hundred thousand veterans ready for combat.

James Madison, Federalist No. 14, November 30, 1787

Among the features peculiar to the political system of the United States, is the perfect equality of rights which it secures to every religious sect.

James Madison, letter to Jacob de la Motta, August 1820

Among the numerous advantages promised by a well-constructed Union, none deserves to be more accurately developed than its tendency to break and control the violence of faction.

James Madison, Federalist No. 10, November 23, 1787

An elective despotism was not the government we fought for; but one in which the powers of government should be so divided and balanced among the several bodies of magistracy as that no one could transcend their legal limits without being effectually checked and restrained by the others.

James Madison, Federalist No. 58, 1788

An ELECTIVE DESPOTISM was not the government we fought for; but one which should not only be founded on free principles, but in which the powers of government should be so divided and balanced among several bodies of magistracy, as that no one could transcend their legal limits, without being effectually checked and restrained by the others.

James Madison, Federalist No. 48, February 1, 1788

As a man is said to have a right to his property, he may be equally said to have a property in his rights. Where an excess of power prevails, property of no sort is duly respected. No man is safe in his opinions, his person, his faculties, or his possessions.

James Madison, National Gazette Essay, March 27, 1792

As long as the reason of man continues fallible, and he is at liberty to exercise it, different opinions will be formed. As long as the connection subsists between his reason and his self-love, his opinions and his passions will have a reciprocal influence on each other.

James Madison, *Federalist No. 10*, November 23, 1787

As the cool and deliberate sense of the community ought in all governments, and actually will in all free governments ultimately prevail over the views of its rulers; so there are particular moments in public affairs, when the people stimulated by some irregular passion, or some illicit advantage, or misled by the artful misrepresentations of interested men, may call for measures which they themselves will afterwards be the most ready to lament and condemn. In these critical moments, how salutary will be the interference of some temperate and respectable body of citizens, in order to check the misguided career, and to suspend the blow mediated by the people against themselves, until reason, justice and truth, can regain their authority over the public mind? *James Madison (likely), Federalist No. 63*, 1788

As there is a degree of depravity in mankind which requires a certain degree of circumspection and distrust: So there are other qualities in human nature, which justify a certain portion of esteem and confidence. Republican government presupposes the existence of these qualities in a higher degree than any other form. Were the pictures which have been drawn by the political jealousy of some among us, faithful likenesses of the human character, the inference would be that there is not sufficient virtue among men for self-government; and that nothing less than the chains of despotism can restrain them from destroying and devouring one another.

James Madison, Federalist No. 55, February 15, 1788

Besides the advantage of being armed, which the Americans possess over the people of almost every other nation, the existence of subordinate governments, to which the people are attached and by which the militia officers are appointed, forms a barrier against the enterprises of ambition, more insurmountable than any which a simple government of any form can admit of.

James Madison, Federalist No. 48, February 1, 1788

But ambitious encroachments of the federal government, on the authority of the State governments, would not excite the opposition of a single State, or of a few States only. They would be signals of general alarm... But what degree of madness could ever drive the federal government to such an extremity.

James Madison, Federalist No. 46, January 29, 1788

Conscience is the most sacred of all property. *James Madison, Essay on Property*, 1792

Enlightened statesmen will not always be at the helm.

James Madison, Federalist No. 10, November 23, 1787

But the mild voice of reason, pleading the cause of an enlarged and permanent interest, is but too often drowned, before public bodies as well as individuals, by the clamors of an impatient avidity for immediate and immoderate gain.

James Madison, Federalist No. 42, January 22, 1788

Each State, in ratifying the Constitution, is considered as a sovereign body, independent of all others, and only to be bound by its own voluntary act. In this relation, then, the new Constitution will, if established, be a FEDERAL, and not a NATIONAL constitution.

James Madison, Federalist No. 39, January 1788

Energy in government is essential to that security against external and internal danger and to that prompt and salutary execution of the laws which enter into the very definition of good government. Stability in government is essential to national character and to the advantages annexed to it, as well as to that repose and confidence in the minds of the people, which are among the chief blessings of civil society.

James Madison, Federalist No. 37, January 11, 1788

Every man who loves peace, every man who loves his country, every man who loves liberty ought to have it ever before his eyes that he may cherish in his heart a due attachment to the Union of America and be able to set a due value on the means of preserving it.

James Madison, Federalist No. 41, January 1788

Every new regulation concerning commerce or revenue; or in any manner affecting the value of the different species of property, presents a new harvest to those who watch the change and can trace its consequences; a harvest reared not by themselves but by the toils and cares of the great body of their fellow citizens. This is a state of things in which it may be said with some truth that laws are made for the few not for the many.

James Madison (likely), Federalist No. 62, 1788

For the same reason that the members of the State legislatures will be unlikely to attach themselves sufficiently to national objects, the members of the federal legislature will be likely to attach themselves too much to local objects.

James Madison, Federalist No. 47, February 1, 1788

Government is instituted to protect property of every sort; as well that which lies in the various rights of individuals, as that which the term particularly expresses. This being the end of government, that alone is a just government which impartially secures to every man whatever is his own.

James Madison, Essay on Property, March 29, 1792

Had every Athenian citizen been a Socrates, every Athenian assembly would still have been a mob.

James Madison, Federalist No. 55, February 15, 1788

Happily for America, happily, we trust, for the whole human race, they pursued a new and more noble course. They accomplished a revolution which has no parallel in the annals of human society.

James Madison, Federalist No. 14, November 20, 1787

He was certainly one of the most learned men of the age. It may be said of him as has been said of others that he was a "walking Library," and what can be said of but few such prodigies, that the Genius of Philosophy ever walked hand in hand with him.

James Madison, on Thomas Jefferson in a letter to Samuel Harrison Smith, November 4, 1826

How could a readiness for war in time of peace be safely prohibited, unless we could prohibit, in like manner, the preparations and establishments of every hostile nation?

James Madison, Federalist No. 41, January 1788

I acknowledge, in the ordinary course of government, that the exposition of the laws and Constitution devolves upon the judicial. But I beg to know upon what principle it can be contended that any one department draws from the Constitution greater powers than another in marking out the limits of the powers of the several departments.

James Madison, speech in the Congress of the United States, June 17, 1789

I entirely concur in the propriety of resorting to the sense in which the Constitution was accepted and ratified by the nation. In that sense alone it is the legitimate Constitution. And if that is not the guide in expounding it, there may be no security

James Madison, letter to Henry Lee, June 25, 1824

I own myself the friend to a very free system of commerce, and hold it as a truth, that commercial shackles are generally unjust, oppressive and impolitic — it is also a truth, that if industry and labor are left to take their own course, they will generally be directed to those objects which are the most productive, and this in a more certain and direct manner than the wisdom of the most enlightened legislature could point out.

James Madison, speech to the Congress, April 9, 1789

If Congress can do whatever in their discretion can be done by money, and will promote the General Welfare, the Government is no longer a limited one, possessing enumerated powers, but an indefinite one, subject to particular exceptions.

James Madison, letter to Edmund Pendleton, January 21, 1792

Equal laws protecting equal rights — the best guarantee of loyalty and love of country.

James Madison, letter to Jacob de la Motta, August 1820

If individuals be not influenced by moral principles; it is in vain to look for public virtue; it is, therefore, the duty of legislators to enforce, both by precept and example, the utility, as well as the necessity of a strict adherence to the rules of distributive justice.

James Madison, in response to Washington's first Inaugural address, May 18, 1789

In a society under the forms of which the stronger faction can readily unite and oppress the weaker, anarchy may as truly be said to reign as in a state of nature.

James Madison, Federalist No. 52, February 8, 1788

If it be asked what is to restrain the House of Representatives from making legal discriminations in favor of themselves and a particular class of the society? I answer, the genius of the whole system, the nature of just and constitutional laws, and above all the vigilant and manly spirit which actuates the people of America, a spirit which nourishes freedom, and in return is nourished by it.

James Madison, Federalist No. 57, February 19, 1788

If men were angels, no government would be necessary. If angels were to govern men, neither external nor internal controls on government would be necessary. In framing a government which is to be administered by men over men, the great difficulty lies in this: you must first enable the government to control the governed; and in the next place, oblige it to control itself.

James Madison, Federalist No. 51, February 8, 1788

If we resort for a criterion to the different principles on which different forms of government are established, we may define a republic to be, or at least may bestow that name on, a government which derives all its powers directly or indirectly from the great body of the people, and is administered by persons holding their offices during pleasure for a limited period, or during good behavior.

James Madison, Federalist No. 39, January 1788

In Europe, charters of liberty have been granted by power. America has set the example ... of charters of power granted by liberty. This revolution in the practice of the world, may, with an honest praise, be pronounced the most triumphant epoch of its history, and the most consoling presage of its happiness.

James Madison, National Gazette Essay, January 18, 1792

In forming the Senate, the great anchor of the Government, the questions as they came within the first object turned mostly on the mode of appointment, and the duration of it.

James Madison, letter to Thomas Jefferson, October 24, 1787

In the first place, it is to be remembered, that the general government is not to be charged with the whole power of making and administering laws: its jurisdiction is limited to certain enumerated objects, which concern all the members of the republic, but which are not to be attained by the separate provisions of any.

James Madison, Federalist No. 14, November 30, 1787

It is a principle incorporated into the settled policy of America, that as peace is better than war, war is better than tribute.

James Madison, letter to the Dey of Algiers, August, 1816

Is it not the glory of the people of America, that whilst they have paid a decent regard to the opinions of former times and other nations, they have not suffered a blind veneration for antiquity, for custom, or for names, to overrule the suggestions of their own good sense, the knowledge of their own situation, and the lessons of their own experience? To this manly spirit,

posterity will be indebted for the possession, and the world for the example of the numerous innovations displayed on the American theatre, in favor of private rights and public happiness.
James Madison, Federalist No. 14, November 30, 1787

Is there no virtue among us? If there be not, we are in a wretched situation. No theoretical checks-no form of government can render us secure. To suppose that any form of government will secure liberty or happiness without any virtue in the people, is a chimerical idea, if there be sufficient virtue and intelligence in the community, it will be exercised in the selection of these men. So that we do not depend on their virtue, or put confidence in our rulers, but in the people who are to choose them.

James Madison, speech at the Virginia Ratifying Convention, June 20, 1788

It becomes all therefore who are friends of a Government based on free principles to reflect, that by denying the possibility of a system partly federal and partly consolidated, and who would convert ours into one either wholly federal or wholly consolidated, in neither of which forms have individual rights, public order, and external safety, been all duly maintained, they aim a deadly blow at the last hope of true liberty on the face of the Earth.

James Madison, Notes on Nullification

It has been said that all Government is an evil. It would be more proper to say that the necessity of any Government is a misfortune. This necessity however exists; and the problem to be solved is, not what form of Government is perfect, but which of the forms is least imperfect.

James Madison, to an unidentified correspondent, 1833

It is due to justice; due to humanity; due to truth; to the sympathies of our nature; in fine, to our character as a people, both abroad and at home, that they should be considered, as much as possible, in the light of human beings, and not as mere property. As such, they are acted upon by our laws, and have an interest in our laws.

James Madison, speech to the Virginia Ratifying Convention, December 2, 1829

Justice is the end of government. It is the end of civil society. It ever has been and ever will be pursued until it be obtained, or until liberty be lost in the pursuit.

James Madison, Federalist No. 51, February 8, 1788

It is impossible for the man of pious reflection not to perceive in it [the Constitution] a finger of that Almighty hand which has been so frequently and signally extended to our relief in the critical stages of the revolution.

James Madison, Federalist No. 37, January 11, 1788

It is sufficiently obvious, that persons and property are the two great subjects on which Governments are to act; and that the rights of persons, and the rights of property, are the objects, for the protection of which Government was instituted. These rights cannot well be separated.

James Madison, Speech at the Virginia Convention, December 2, 1829

Nothing has yet been offered to invalidate the doctrine that the meaning of the Constitution may as well be ascertained by the Legislative as by the Judicial authority.

James Madison, speech in the Congress of the United States, June 18, 1789

It is the duty of every man to render to the Creator such homage and such only as he believes to be acceptable to him. This duty is precedent, both in order of time and in degree of obligation, to the claims of Civil Society.

James Madison, June 20, 1785

It is too early for politicians to presume on our forgetting that the public good, the real welfare of the great body of the people, is the supreme object to be pursued; and that no form of government whatever has any other value than as it may be fitted for the attainment of this object.

James Madison, Federalist No. 45, January 26, 1788

It may be considered as an objection inherent in the principle, that as every appeal to the people would carry an implication of some defect in the government, frequent appeals would in great measure deprive the government of that veneration which time bestows on every thing, and without which perhaps the wisest and freest governments would not possess the requisite stability.

James Madison, Federalist No. 49, February 5, 1788

It will not be denied that power is of an encroaching nature and that it ought to be effectually restrained from passing the limits assigned to it. After discriminating, therefore, in theory, the several classes of power, as they may in their nature be legislative, executive, or judiciary, the next and most difficult task is to provide some practical security for each, against the invasion of the others.

James Madison, Federalist No. 48, February 1, 1788

No man is allowed to be a judge in his own cause, because his interest would certainly bias his judgment, and, not improbably, corrupt his integrity.

James Madison, Federalist No. 10, November 23, 1787

Nothing is so contagious as opinion, especially on questions which, being susceptible of very different glosses, beget in the mind a distrust of itself.

James Madison, letter to Benjamin Rush, March 7, 1790

No political truth is certainly of greater intrinsic value, or is stamped with the authority of more enlightened patrons of liberty than that on which the objection is founded. The accumulation of all powers, legislative, executive, and judiciary, in the same hands, whether of one, a few, or many, and whether hereditary, self-appointed, or elective, may justly be pronounced the very definition of tyranny.

James Madison, Federalist No. 48, February 1, 1788

Nothing more than a change of mind, my dear.

James Madison, responding to his niece asking what was wrong, June 28, 1836

On the distinctive principles of the Government ... of the U. States, the best guides are to be found in... The Declaration of Independence, as the fundamental Act of Union of these States.
James Madison, letter to Thomas Jefferson, February 8, 1825

One hundred and seventy-three despots would surely be as oppressive as one.
James Madison, Federalist No. 48, February 1, 1788

Public opinion sets bounds to every government, and is the real sovereign in every free one.
James Madison, Public Opinion, December 19, 1791

Religious bondage shackles and debilitates the mind and unfits it for every noble enterprise, every expanded prospect.
James Madison, letter to William Bradford, April 1, 1774

Stability in government is essential to national character and to the advantages annexed to it, as well as to that repose and confidence in the minds of the people, which are among the chief blessings of civil society.
James Madison, Federalist No. 37, January 11, 1788

Such an institution may be sometimes necessary as a defense to the people against their own temporary errors and delusions.
James Madison, Federalist No. 63

Such will be the relation between the House of Representatives and their constituents. Duty gratitude, interest, ambition itself, are the cords by which they will be bound to fidelity and sympathy with the great mass of the people.
James Madison, Federalist No. 57, February 19, 1788

That diabolical Hell conceived principle of persecution rages among some and to their eternal Infamy the Clergy can furnish their Quota of Imps for such business,
James Madison, letter to William Bradford, January 24, 1774

That the most productive system of finance will always be the least burdensome.
James Madison, Federalist No. 39, January 1788

The apportionment of taxes on the various descriptions of property is an act which seems to require the most exact impartiality; yet there is, perhaps, no legislative act in which greater opportunity and temptation are given to a predominant party to trample on the rules of justice. Every shilling which they overburden the inferior number is a shilling saved to their own pockets.
James Madison, Federalist No. 10, November 23, 1787

The best service that can be rendered to a Country, next to that of giving it liberty, is in diffusing the mental improvement equally essential to the preservation, and the enjoyment of the blessing.
James Madison, letter to Littleton Dennis Teackle, March 29, 1826

The civil rights of none, shall be abridged on account of religious belief or worship, nor shall any national religion be established, nor shall the full and equal rights of conscience be in any manner, or on any pretext infringed.

James Madison, proposed amendment to the Constitution, given in a speech in the House of Representatives, 1789

The diversity in the faculties of men from which the rights of property originate, is not less an insuperable obstacle to a uniformity of interests. The protection of these faculties is the first object of government.

James Madison, Federalist No. 10, November 23, 1787

The essence of Government is power; and power, lodged as it must be in human hands, will ever be liable to abuse.

James Madison, speech in the Virginia constitutional convention, Dec 2, 1829

The eyes of the world being thus on our Country, it is put the more on its good behavior, and under the greater obligation also, to do justice to the Tree of Liberty by an exhibition of the fine fruits we gather from it.

James Madison, letter to James Monroe, December 16, 1824

The great desideratum in Government is, so to modify the sovereignty as that it may be sufficiently neutral between different parts of the Society to control one part from invading the rights of another, and at the same time sufficiently controlled itself, from setting up an interest adverse to that of the entire Society.

James Madison, letter to Thomas Jefferson, October 24, 1787

The house of representatives...can make no law which will not have its full operation on themselves and their friends, as well as the great mass of society. This has always been deemed one of the strongest bonds by which human policy can connect the rulers and the people together. It creates between them that communion of interest, and sympathy of sentiments, of which few governments have furnished examples; but without which every government degenerates into tyranny.

James Madison, Federalist No. 57, February 19, 1788

The invasion of private rights is chiefly to be apprehended, not from acts of Government contrary to the sense of its constituents, but from acts in which the Government is the mere instrument of the major number of the Constituents.

James Madison, letter to Thomas Jefferson, October 17, 1788

The latent causes of faction are thus sown in the nature of man.

James Madison, Federalist No. 10, November 23, 1787

The legislative department is everywhere extending the sphere of its activity and drawing all power into its impetuous vortex.

James Madison, Federalist No. 48, February 1, 1788

The members of the legislative department...are numerous. They are distributed and dwell among the people at large. Their connections of blood, of friendship, and of acquaintance embrace a great proportion of the most influential part of the society...they are more immediately the confidential guardians of their rights and liberties.

James Madison, Federalist No. 50, February 5, 1788

The passions, therefore, not the reason, of the public would sit in judgment. But it is the reason, alone, of the public, that ought to control and regulate the government. The passions ought to be controlled and regulated by the government.

James Madison, Federalist No. 49, February 5, 1788

The powers delegated by the proposed Constitution to the federal government are few and defined. Those which are to remain in the State governments are numerous and indefinite.

James Madison, Federalist No. 45, January 26, 1788

The right of freely examining public characters and measures, and of free communication among the people thereon ... has ever been justly deemed the only effectual guardian of every other right.

James Madison, Virginia Resolutions, December 21, 1798

There are more instances of the abridgment of the freedom of the people by gradual and silent encroachments of those in power than by violent and sudden usurpations.

James Madison, speech to the Virginia Ratifying Convention, June 16, 1788

There is no maxim in my opinion which is more liable to be misapplied, and which therefore needs elucidation than the current one that the interest of the majority is the political standard of right and wrong.... In fact it is only reestablishing under another name and a more specious form, force as the measure of right....

James Madison, letter to James Monroe, October 5, 1786

There is not a more important and fundamental principle in legislation, than that the ways and means ought always to face the public engagements; that our appropriations should ever go hand in hand with our promises. To say that the United States should be answerable for twenty-five millions of dollars without knowing whether the ways and means can be provided, and without knowing whether those who are to succeed us will think with us on the subject, would be rash and unjustifiable. Sir, in my opinion, it would be hazarding the public faith in a manner contrary to every idea of prudence.

James Madison, Speech in Congress, April 22, 1790

They accomplished a revolution which has no parallel in the annals of human society. They reared the fabrics of governments which have no model on the face of the globe. They formed the design of a great Confederacy, which it is incumbent on their successors to improve and perpetuate.

James Madison, Federalist No. 14, November 30, 1787

To render the justice of the war on our part the more conspicuous, the reluctance to commence it was followed by the earliest and strongest manifestations of a disposition to arrest its progress. The sword was scarcely out of the scabbard before the enemy was apprised of the reasonable terms on which it would be resheathed.

James Madison, Second Inaugural Address, March, 1813

To the press alone, checkered as it is with abuses, the world is indebted for all the triumphs which have been gained by reason and humanity over error and oppression.

James Madison, Report on the Virginia Resolutions, 1798

To the press alone, checkered as it is with abuses, the world is indebted for all the triumphs which have been gained by reason and humanity over error and oppression.

James Madison, Report on the Resolutions, 1799

We are teaching the world the great truth that Governments do better without Kings & Nobles than with them. The merit will be doubled by the other lesson that Religion Flourishes in greater purity, without than with the aid of Government.

James Madison, letter to Edward Livingston, July 10, 1822

We have heard of the impious doctrine in the old world, that the people were made for kings, not kings for the people. Is the same doctrine to be revived in the new, in another shape — that the solid happiness of the people is to be sacrificed to the views of political institutions of a different form? It is too early for politicians to presume on our forgetting that the public good, the real welfare of the great body of the people, is the supreme object to be pursued; and that no form of government whatever has any other value than as it may be fitted for the attainment of this object.

James Madison, Federalist No. 45, January 26, 1788

Wherever the real power in a Government lies, there is the danger of oppression.

James Madison, letter to Thomas Jefferson, October 17, 1788

The operations of the federal government will be most extensive and important in times of war and danger; those of the State governments, in times of peace and security.

James Madison, Federalist No. 45, January 26, 1788

What is to be the consequence, in case the Congress shall misconstrue this part [the necessary and proper clause] of the Constitution and exercise powers not warranted by its true meaning, I answer the same as if they should misconstrue or enlarge any other power vested in them...the success of the usurpation will depend on the executive and judiciary departments, which are to expound and give effect to the legislative acts; and in a last resort a remedy must be obtained from the people, who can by the elections of more faithful representatives, annul the acts of the usurpers.

James Madison, Federalist No. 44, January 25, 1788

What spectacle can be more edifying or more seasonable, than that of Liberty and Learning, each leaning on the other for their mutual & surest support?

James Madison, letter to W.T. Barry, August 4, 1822

Whatever may be the judgment pronounced on the competency of the architects of the Constitution, or whatever may be the destiny of the edifice prepared by them, I feel it a duty to express my profound and solemn conviction ... that there never was an assembly of men, charged with a great and arduous trust, who were more pure in their motives, or more exclusively or anxiously devoted to the object committed to them.

James Madison, circa 1835

Where an excess of power prevails, property of no sort is duly respected. No man is safe in his opinions, his person, his faculties, or his possessions.

James Madison, essay in the National Gazette, March 27, 1792

Whilst the last members were signing it Doctr. Franklin looking towards the Presidents chair, at the back of which a rising sun happened to be painted, observed to a few members near him, that Painters had found it difficult to distinguish in their art a rising from a setting sun.

James Madison, Farrand's Records of the Federal Convention of 1787

You give me a credit to which I have no claim in calling me "the writer of the Constitution of the United States." This was not, like the fabled Goddess of Wisdom, the offspring of a single brain. It ought to be regarded as the work of many heads and many hands.

James Madison, letter to William Cogswell, March 10, 1834

Democracies have ever been spectacles of turbulence and contention; have ever been found incompatible with personal security, or the rights of property; and have, in general, been as short in their lives as they have been violent in their deaths.

James Madison, Federalist No. 10, November 23, 1787

He will live in the memory and gratitude of the wise & good, as a luminary of Science, as a votary of liberty, as a model of patriotism, and as a benefactor of human kind.

James Madison, on Thomas Jefferson in a letter to Nicholas P. Trist, July 6, 1826

In the next place, to show that unless these departments be so far connected and blended as to give to each a constitutional control over the others, the degree of separation which the maxim requires, as essential to a free government, can never in practice be duly maintained.

James Madison, Federalist No. 48, February 1, 1788

Refusing or not refusing to execute a law to stamp it with its final character...makes the Judiciary department paramount in fact to the Legislature, which was never intended and can never be proper.

James Madison, letter to John Brown, October, 1788

The Convention thought it wrong to admit in the Constitution the idea that there could be property in men.

James Madison, Records of the Convention, August 25, 1787

The government of the United States is a definite government, confined to specified objects. It is not like the state governments, whose powers are more general. Charity is no part of the legislative duty of the government.

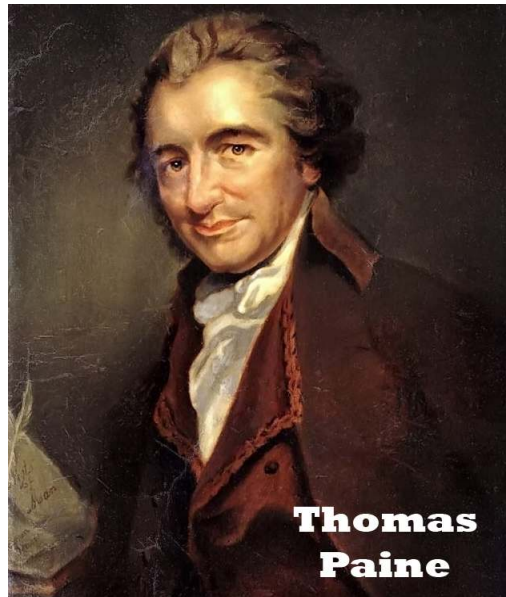
James Madison, speech in the House of Representatives, January 10, 1794

The great security against a gradual concentration of the several powers in the same department consists in giving to those who administer each department the necessary constitutional means and personal motives to resist encroachment of the others.

James Madison, Federalist No. 10, November 23, 1787

We have seen the mere distinction of color made in the most enlightened period of time, a ground of the most oppressive dominion ever exercised by man over man.

James Madison, speech at the Constitutional Convention, June 6, 1787



Thomas Paine

A little matter will move a party, but it must be something great that moves a nation.
Thomas Paine, Rights of Man, 1792

A nation under a well regulated government, should permit none to remain uninstructed. It is monarchical and aristocratical government only that requires ignorance for its support.
Thomas Paine, Rights of Man, 1792

As parents, we can have no joy, knowing that this government is not sufficiently lasting to ensure any thing which we may bequeath to posterity: And by a plain method of argument, as we are running the next generation into debt, we ought to do the work of it, otherwise we use them meanly and pitifully. In order to discover the line of our duty rightly, we should take our children in our hand, and fix our station a few years farther into life; that eminence will present a prospect, which a few present fears and prejudices conceal from our sight.

Thomas Paine, Common Sense, 1776

But where says some is the King of America? I'll tell you Friend, he reigns above, and doth not make havoc of mankind like the Royal Brute of Britain...let it be brought forth placed on the divine law, the word of God; let a crown be placed thereon, by which the world may know, that so far as we approve of monarchy, that in America THE LAW IS KING.

Thomas Paine, Common Sense, 1776

Everything that is right or reasonable pleads for separation. The blood of the slain, the weeping voice of nature cries, 'tis time to part.

Thomas Paine, Common Sense, 1776

Freedom had been hunted round the globe; reason was considered as rebellion; and the slavery of fear had made men afraid to think. But such is the irresistible nature of truth, that all it asks, and all it wants, is the liberty of appearing.

Thomas Paine, Rights of Man, 1791

He that would make his own liberty secure, must guard even his enemy from oppression; for if he violates this duty, he establishes a precedent that will reach to himself.

Thomas Paine, Dissertation on First Principles of Government, December 23, 1791

I consider the war of America against Britain as the country's war, the public's war, or the war of the people in their own behalf, for the security of their natural rights, and the protection of their own property.

Thomas Paine, On Financing the War, 1782

I love the man that can smile in trouble, that can gather strength from distress, and grow brave by reflection. 'Tis the business of little minds to shrink; but he whose heart is firm, and whose conscience approves his conduct, will pursue his principles unto death.

Thomas Paine, The American Crisis, No. 1, December 19, 1776

If there must be trouble, let it be in my day, that my child may have peace.

Thomas Paine, The American Crisis, No. 1, December 19, 1776

If, from the more wretched parts of the old world, we look at those which are in an advanced stage of improvement, we still find the greedy hand of government thrusting itself into every corner and crevice of industry, and grasping the spoil of the multitude. Invention is continually exercised, to furnish new pretenses for revenues and taxation. It watches prosperity as its prey and permits none to escape without tribute.

Thomas Paine, Rights of Man, 1791

It is the madness of folly, to expect mercy from those who have refused to do justice; and even mercy, where conquest is the object, is only a trick of war; the cunning of the fox is as murderous as the violence of the wolf.

Thomas Paine, The American Crisis, No. 1, December 19, 1776

Not all the treasures of the world, so far as I believe, could have induced me to support an offensive war, for I think it murder; but if a thief breaks into my house, burns and destroys my property, and kills or threatens to kill me, or those that are in it, and to "bind me in all cases whatsoever" to his absolute will, am I to suffer it?

Thomas Paine, The American Crisis, No. 1, December 19, 1776

Now is the seedtime of continental union, faith and honor. The least fracture now, will be like a name engraved with the point of a pin on the tender rind of a young oak; the wound would enlarge with the tree, and posterity read in it full grown characters.

Thomas Paine, Common Sense, 1776

Society in every state is a blessing, but government, even in its best state, is but a necessary evil; in its worst state an intolerable one; for when we suffer or are exposed to the same miseries by a government, which we might expect in a country without government, our calamity is heightened by reflecting that we furnish the means by which we suffer.

Thomas Paine, Common Sense, 1776

The cause of America is in a great measure the cause of all mankind.

Thomas Paine, Common Sense, 1776

The Grecians and Romans were strongly possessed of the spirit of liberty but not the principle, for at the time they were determined not to be slaves themselves, they employed their power to enslave the rest of mankind.

Thomas Paine, The American Crisis, No. 5, March 21, 1778

The reformation was preceded by the discovery of America, as if the Almighty graciously meant to open a sanctuary to the persecuted in future years, when home should afford neither friendship nor safety.

Thomas Paine, Common Sense, 1776

The Sun never shined on a cause of greater worth.

Thomas Paine, Common Sense, 1776

The times that tried men's souls are over-and the greatest and completest revolution the world ever knew, gloriously and happily accomplished.

Thomas Paine, The American Crisis, No. 13, 1783

These are the times that try men's souls. The summer soldier and the sunshine patriot will, in this crisis, shrink from the service of his country; but he that stands it now, deserves the love and thanks of man and woman.

Thomas Paine, The American Crisis, No. 1, December 19, 1776

This new world hath been the asylum for the persecuted lovers of civil and religious liberty from every part of Europe. Hither have they fled, not from the tender embraces of the mother, but from the cruelty of the monster; and it is so far true of England, that the same tyranny which drove the first emigrants from home, pursues their descendants still.

Thomas Paine, Common Sense, 1776

Those who expect to reap the blessings of freedom, must, like men, undergo the fatigues of supporting it.

Thomas Paine, The American Crisis, No. 4, September 11, 1777

Tyranny, like hell, is not easily conquered; yet we have this consolation with us, that the harder the conflict, the more glorious the triumph.

Thomas Paine, The American Crisis, No. 1, December 19, 1776

We fight not to enslave, but to set a country free, and to make room upon the earth for honest men to live in.

Thomas Paine, The American Crisis, No. 4, September 11, 1777

We have it in our power to begin the world over again.

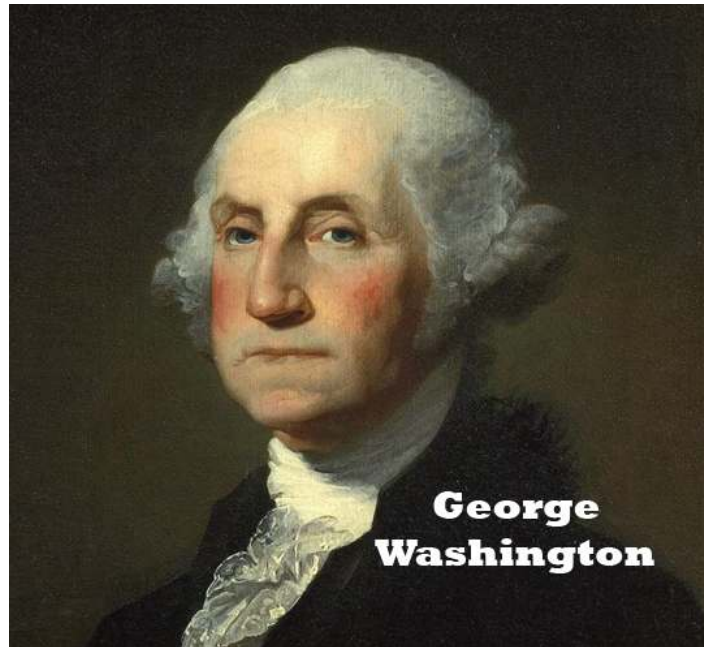
Thomas Paine, Common Sense, 1776

What we obtain too cheap, we esteem too lightly: it is dearness only that gives every thing its value.

Thomas Paine, The American Crisis, No. 1, December 19, 1776

When we are planning for posterity, we ought to remember that virtue is not hereditary.

Thomas Paine, Common Sense, 1776



George Washington

'Tis folly in one Nation to look for disinterested favors from another; that it must pay with a portion of its Independence for whatever it may accept under that character; that by such acceptance, it may place itself in the condition of having given equivalents for nominal favors and yet of being reproached with ingratitude for not giving more. There can be no greater error than to expect, or calculate upon real favors from Nation to Nation. 'Tis an illusion which experience must cure, which a just pride ought to discard.

George Washington, Farewell Address, September 19, 1796

'Tis our true policy to steer clear of permanent Alliances, with any portion of the foreign world.

George Washington, Farewell Address, September 19, 1796

A people... who are possessed of the spirit of commerce, who see and who will pursue their advantages may achieve almost anything.

George Washington, letter to Benjamin Harrison, October 10, 1784

Against the insidious wiles of foreign influence, (I conjure you to believe me fellow citizens) the jealousy of a free people ought to be constantly awake; since history and experience prove that foreign influence is one of the most baneful foes of Republican Government.

George Washington, Farewell Address, September 19, 1796

All see, and most admire, the glare which hovers round the external trappings of elevated office. To me there is nothing in it, beyond the luster which may be reflected from its connection with a power of promoting human felicity.

George Washington, letter to Catherine Macaulay Graham, January 9, 1790

And you will, by the dignity of your Conduct, afford occasion for Posterity to say, when speaking of the glorious example you have exhibited to Mankind, had this day been wanting, the World had never seen the last stage of perfection to which human nature is capable of attaining.

George Washington, The Newburgh Address, January 2, 1783

Arbitrary power is most easily established on the ruins of liberty abused to licentiousness.

George Washington, Circular to the States, May 9, 1753

But if we are to be told by a foreign Power ... what we shall do, and what we shall not do, we have Independence yet to seek, and have contended hitherto for very little.

George Washington, letter to Alexander Hamilton, May 8, 1796

Can it be, that Providence has not connected the permanent felicity of a Nation with its virtue? The experiment, at least, is recommended by every sentiment which ennobles human Nature.

George Washington, Farewell Address, September 19, 1796

Citizens by birth or choice of a common country, that country has a right to concentrate your affections. The name of American, which belongs to you, in your national capacity, must always exalt the just pride of Patriotism, more than any appellation derived from local discriminations.

George Washington, Farewell Address, September 19, 1796

Democratical States must always feel before they can see: it is this that makes their Governments slow, but the people will be right at last.

George Washington, letter to Marquis de Lafayette, July 25, 1785

Every post is honorable in which a man can serve his country.

George Washington, letter to Benedict Arnold, September 14, 1775

For myself the delay [in assuming the office of the President] may be compared with a reprieve; for in confidence I assure you, with the world it would obtain little credit that my movements to the chair of Government will be accompanied by feelings not unlike those of a culprit who is going to the place of his execution: so unwilling am I, in the evening of a life nearly consumed in public cares, to quit a peaceful abode for an Ocean of difficulties, without that competency of political skill, abilities and inclination which is necessary to manage the helm.

George Washington, comment to General Henry Knox, March 1789

Gentlemen, you will permit me to put on my spectacles, for, I have grown not only gray, but almost blind in the service of my country.

George Washington, upon fumbling for his glasses before delivering the Newburgh Address, March 15, 1783

Guard against the impostures of pretended patriotism.

George Washington, Farewell Address, September 19, 1796

Happy, thrice happy shall they be pronounced hereafter, who have contributed any thing, who have performed the meanest office in erecting this stupendous fabrick of Freedom and Empire on the broad basis of Independency; who have assisted in protecting the rights of humane nature and establishing an Asylum for the poor and oppressed of all nations and religions.

George Washington, General Orders, April 18, 1783

I am principled against this kind of traffic in the human species...and to disperse the families I have an aversion.

George Washington, letter to Robert Lewis, August 18, 1799

Harmony, liberal intercourse with all Nations, are recommended by policy, humanity and interest. But even our Commercial policy should hold an equal and impartial hand: neither seeking nor granting exclusive favors or preferences; consulting the natural course of things; diffusing and diversifying by gentle means the streams of Commerce, but forcing nothing; establishing with Powers so disposed; in order to give trade a stable course.

George Washington, Farewell Address, September 19, 1796

Having now finished the work assigned me, I retire from the great theatre of Action; and bidding an Affectionate farewell to this August body under whose orders I have so long acted, I here offer my commission, and take my leave of all the employments of public life.

George Washington, Address to Congress on Resigning his Commission, December 23, 1783

I can truly say I had rather be at Mount Vernon with a friend or two about me, than to be attended at the Seat of Government by the Officers of State and the Representatives of every Power in Europe.

George Washington, letter to David Stuart, June 15, 1790

I give my signature to many Bills with which my Judgment is at variance.... From the Nature of the Constitution, I must approve all parts of a Bill, or reject it in total. To do the latter can only be Justified upon the clear and obvious grounds of propriety; and I never had such confidence in my own faculty of judging as to be over tenacious of the opinions I may have imbibed in doubtful cases.

George Washington, letter to Edmund Pendleton, September 23, 1793

I had always hoped that this land might become a safe and agreeable asylum to the virtuous and persecuted part of mankind, to whatever nation they might belong.

George Washington, letter to Francis Van der Kamp, May 28, 1788

I have always considered marriage as the most interesting event of one's life, the foundation of happiness or misery.

George Washington, letter to Burwell Bassett, May 23, 1785

I have often expressed my sentiments, that every man, conducting himself as a good citizen, and being accountable to God alone for his religious opinions, ought to be protected in worshipping the Deity according to the dictates of his own conscience.

George Washington, letter to the United Baptist Churches in Virginia, May, 1789

I hope, some day or another, we shall become a storehouse and granary for the world.

George Washington, letter to Marquis de Lafayette, June 19, 1788

I now make it my earnest prayer, that God would have you, and the State over which you preside, in his holy protection, that he would incline the hearts of the Citizens to cultivate a spirit of subordination and obedience to Government, to entertain a brotherly affection and love for one another, for their fellow Citizens of the United States at large, and particularly for their brethren who have served in the Field, and finally, that he would most graciously be pleased to dispose us all, to do Justice, to love mercy, and to demean ourselves with that Charity, humility and pacific temper of mind, which were the Characteristics of the Divine Author of our blessed Religion, and without an humble imitation of whose example in these things, we can never hope to be a happy Nation.

George Washington, circular letter of farewell to the Army, June 8, 1783

I rejoice in a belief that intellectual light will spring up in the dark corners of the earth; that freedom of enquiry will produce liberality of conduct; that mankind will reverse the absurd position that the many were, made for the few; and that they will not continue slaves in one part of the globe, when they can become freemen in another.

George Washington, draft of First Inaugural Address, April 1789

I was summoned by my country, whose voice I can never hear but with veneration and love.

George Washington, First Inaugural Address, April 30, 1789

I wish from my soul that the legislature of this State could see a policy of a gradual Abolition of Slavery.

George Washington, letter to Lawrence Lewis, August 4, 1797

In proportion as the structure of a government gives force to public opinion, it is essential that public opinion should be enlightened.

George Washington, Farewell Address, September 19, 1796

If we desire to insult, we must be able to repel it; if we desire to secure peace, one of the most powerful instruments of our rising prosperity, it must be known, that we are at all times ready for War.

George Washington, Annual Message, December 1793

Interwoven as is the love of liberty with every ligament of your hearts, no recommendation of mine is necessary to fortify or confirm the attachment.

George Washington, Farewell Address, September 19, 1796

It appears to me, then, little short of a miracle, that the Delegates from so many different States ... should unite in forming a system of national Government, so little liable to well founded objections.

George Washington, letter to Marquis de Lafayette, February 7, 1788

It is now no more that toleration is spoken of as if it were the indulgence of one class of people that another enjoyed the exercise of their inherent natural rights, for happily, the Government of the United States, which gives to bigotry no sanction, to persecution no assistance, requires only that they who live under its protection should demean themselves as good citizens in giving it on all occasions their effectual support.

George Washington, letter to the Hebrew Congregation of Newport, Rhode Island, 1790

It is on great occasions only, and after time has been given for cool and deliberate reflection, that the real voice of the people can be known.

George Washington, letter to Edward Carrington, May 1, 1796

It is too probable that no plan we propose will be adopted. Perhaps another dreadful conflict is to be sustained. If, to please the people, we offer what we ourselves disprove, how can we afterwards defend our work? Let us raise a standard to which the wise and the honest can repair. The event is in the hand of God.

George Washington, as quoted by Governor Morris in Farrand's Records of the Federal Convention of 1787, March 25, 1787

It is yet to be decided whether the Revolution must ultimately be considered as a blessing or a curse: a blessing or a curse, not to the present age alone, for with our fate will the destiny of unborn millions be involved.

George Washington, Circular to the States, 1783

It should be the highest ambition of every American to extend his views beyond himself, and to bear in mind that his conduct will not only affect himself, his country, and his immediate posterity; but that its influence may be co-extensive with the world, and stamp political happiness or misery on ages yet unborn.

George Washington, letter to the Legislature of Pennsylvania, September 5, 1789

It will be worthy of a free, enlightened, and, at no distant period, a great Nation, to give to mankind the magnanimous and too novel example of a People always guided by an exalted justice and benevolence.

George Washington, Farewell Address, September 19, 1796

It will not be doubted, that with reference either to individual, or National Welfare, Agriculture is of primary importance. In proportion as Nations advance in population, and other circumstances of maturity, this truth becomes more apparent; and renders the cultivation of the Soil more and more, an object of public patronage.

George Washington, Eighth Annual Message to Congress, 1796

Jealousy, and local policy mix too much in all our public councils for the good government of the Union. In a words, the confederation appears to me to be little more than a shadow without the substance....

George Washington, letter to James Warren, October 7, 1785

Knowledge is, in every country, the surest basis of public happiness.
George Washington, First Annual Message, January 8, 1790

Labor to keep alive in your breast that little spark of celestial fire called conscience.
George Washington, The Rules of Civility, Circa 1748

Let me now take a more comprehensive view, and warn you in the most solemn manner against the baneful effects of the Spirit of Party generally.... A fire not to be quenched, it demands a uniform vigilance to prevent its bursting into a flame, lest, instead of warming, it should consume.
George Washington, Farewell Address, September 19, 1796

Liberty, when it begins to take root, is a plant of rapid growth.
George Washington, letter to James Madison, March 2, 1788

May the father of all mercies scatter light, and not darkness, upon our paths, and make us in all our several vocations useful here, and in His own due time and way everlastingly happy.
George Washington, letter to the Hebrew Congregation of Newport, Rhode Island, 1790

More permanent and genuine happiness is to be found in the sequestered walks of connubial life than in the giddy rounds of promiscuous pleasure.
George Washington, letter to the Marquis de la Rourie, August 10, 1786

My anxious recollections, my sympathetic feeling, and my best wishes are irresistibly excited when so ever, in any country, I see an oppressed nation unfurl the banners of freedom.
George Washington, letter to Pierre Auguste Adet, January 1, 1796

My ardent desire is, and my aim has been... to comply strictly with all our engagements foreign and domestic; but to keep the U States free from political connections with every other Country. To see that they may be independent of all, and under the influence of none. In a word, I want an American character, that the powers of Europe may be convinced we act for ourselves and not for others; this, in my judgment, is the only way to be respected abroad and happy at home.
George Washington, letter to Patrick Henry, October 9, 1775

My policy has been, and will continue to be, while I have the honor to remain in the administration of the government, to be upon friendly terms with, but independent of, all the nations of the earth. To share in the broils of none. To fulfill our own engagements. To supply the wants, and be carriers for them all: Being thoroughly convinced that it is our policy and interest to do so.

George Washington, letter to Governor Morris, December 22, 1795

Next Monday the Convention in Virginia will assemble; we have still good hopes of its adoption here: though by no great plurality of votes. South Carolina has probably decided favorably before this time. The plot thickens fast. A few short weeks will determine the political fate of America for the present generation, and probably produce no small influence on the happiness of society through a long succession of ages to come.

George Washington, letter to Marquis de Lafayette, May 28, 1788

No compact among men... can be pronounced everlasting and inviolable, and if I may so express myself, that no Wall of words, that no mound of parchment can be so formed as to stand against the sweeping torrent of boundless ambition on the one side, aided by the sapping current of corrupted morals on the other.

George Washington, draft of First Inaugural Address, April 1789

No country upon earth ever had it more in its power to attain these blessings than United America. Wondrously strange, then, and much to be regretted indeed would it be, were we to neglect the means and to depart from the road which Providence has pointed us to so plainly; I cannot believe it will ever come to pass.

George Washington, letter to Benjamin Lincoln, June 29, 1788

No morn ever dawned more favorable than ours did; and no day was every more clouded than the present! Wisdom, and good examples are necessary at this time to rescue the political machine from the impending storm.

George Washington, letter to James Madison, November 5, 1786

No pecuniary consideration is more urgent, than the regular redemption and discharge of the public debt: on none can delay be more injurious, or an economy of time more valuable.

George Washington, Message to the House of Representatives, December 3, 1793

No people can be bound to acknowledge and adore the invisible hand, which conducts the Affairs of men more than the People of the United States. Every step, by which they have advanced to the character of an independent nation, seems to have been distinguished by some token of providential agency.

George Washington, First Inaugural Address, April 30, 1789

No taxes can be devised which are not more or less inconvenient and unpleasant.

George Washington, Farewell Address, September 19, 1796

Observe good faith and justice towards all Nations. Cultivate peace and harmony with all.

George Washington, Farewell Address, September 19, 1796

Our cause is noble; it is the cause of mankind!

George Washington, letter to James Warren, March 31, 1779

Our own Country's Honor, all call upon us for a vigorous and manly exertion, and if we now shamefully fail, we shall become infamous to the whole world. Let us therefore rely upon the goodness of the Cause, and the aid of the supreme Being, in whose hands Victory is, to animate and encourage us to great and noble Actions — The Eyes of all our Countrymen are now upon us, and we shall have their blessings, and praises, if happily we are the instruments of saving them from the Tyranny mediated against them. Let us therefore animate and encourage each other, and shew the whole world, that a Freeman contending for Liberty on his own ground is superior to any slavish mercenary on earth.

George Washington, General Orders, July 2, 1776

Promote then as an object of primary importance, Institutions for the general diffusion of knowledge. In proportion as the structure of a government gives force to public opinion, it is essential that public opinion should be enlightened.

George Washington, Farewell Address, September 19, 1796

Speak seldom, but to important subjects, except such as particularly relate to your constituents, and, in the former case, make yourself perfectly master of the subject.

George Washington, Public Speaking, November 10, 1787

The Army (considering the irritable state it is in, its suffering and composition) is a dangerous instrument to play with.

George Washington, letter to Alexander Hamilton, April 4, 1783

The basis of our political systems is the right of the people to make and to alter their Constitutions of Government. But the Constitution which at any time exists, 'till changed by an explicit and authentic act of the whole People is sacredly obligatory upon all.

George Washington, Farewell Address, September 19, 1796

The best and only safe road to honor, glory, and true dignity is justice.

George Washington, letter to Marquis de Lafayette, September 30, 1779

The best means of forming a manly, virtuous, and happy people will be found in the right education of youth. Without this foundation, every other means, in my opinion, must fail.

George Washington, letter to George Chapman, December 15, 1784

The bosom of America is open to receive not only the Opulent and respectable Stranger, but the oppressed and persecuted of all Nations and Religions; whom we shall welcome to a participation of all our rights and privileges, if by decency and propriety of conduct they appear to merit the enjoyment.

George Washington, Address to the Members of the Volunteer Association of Ireland, December 2, 1783

The Constitution which at any time exists, 'till changed by an explicit and authentic act of the whole People is sacredly obligatory upon all.

George Washington, Farewell Address, September 19, 1796

The Citizens of America, placed in the most enviable condition, as the sole Lords and Proprietors of a vast Tract of Continent, comprehending all the various soils and climates of the World, and abounding with all the necessities and conveniences of life

George Washington, Circular to the States, June 8, 1783

The foundations of our national policy will be laid in the pure and immutable principles of private morality, and the preeminence of free government be exemplified by all the attributes which can win the affections of its citizens, and command the respect of the world.

George Washington, First Inaugural Address, April 30, 1789

The citizens of the United States of America have the right to applaud themselves for having given to mankind examples of an enlarged and liberal policy worthy of imitation. All possess alike liberty of conscience and immunities of citizenship. It is now no more that toleration is spoken of as if it were by the indulgence of one class of citizens that another enjoyed the exercise of their inherent natural rights, for happily the Government of the United States, which gives to bigotry no sanction, to persecution no assistance, requires only that they who live under its protection should demean themselves as good citizens in giving it on all occasions their effectual support.

George Washington, letter to the Hebrew Congregation of Newport, Rhode Island, September 9, 1790

The consciousness of having discharged that duty which we owe to our country is superior to all other considerations.

George Washington, letter to James Madison, March 2, 1788

The establishment of Civil and Religious Liberty was the Motive which induced me to the Field — the object is attained — and it now remains to be my earnest wish & prayer, that the Citizens of the United States could make a wise and virtuous use of the blessings placed before them.

George Washington, letter to the Reformed German Congregation of New York City, November 27, 1783

The executive branch of this government never has, nor will suffer, while I preside, any improper conduct of its officers to escape with impunity.

George Washington, letter to Governor Morris, December 22, 1795

The hour is fast approaching, on which the Honor and Success of this army, and the safety of our bleeding Country depend. Remember officers and Soldiers, that you are Freemen, fighting for the blessings of Liberty — that slavery will be your portion, and that of your posterity, if you do not acquit yourselves like men.

George Washington, General Orders, August 23, 1776

The liberty enjoyed by the people of these states of worshiping Almighty God agreeably to their conscience, is not only among the choicest of their blessings, but also of their rights.

George Washington, to the Annual meeting of Quakers, September 1789

The name of American, which belongs to you, in your national capacity, must always exalt the just pride of Patriotism, more than any appellation derived from local discriminations.

George Washington, Farewell Address, 1796

The nation which indulges towards another an habitual hatred, or an habitual fondness, is in some degree a slave. It is a slave to its animosity or to its affection, either of which is sufficient to lead it astray from its duty and its interest.

George Washington, letter to Alexander Hamilton, May 8, 1796

The preservation of the sacred fire of liberty, and the destiny of the republican model of government, are justly considered deeply, perhaps as finally, staked on the experiment entrusted to the hands of the American people.

George Washington, First Inaugural Address, April 30, 1789

The propitious smiles of Heaven can never be expected on a nation that disregards the eternal rules of order and right, which Heaven itself has ordained.

George Washington, First Inaugural Address, April 30, 1789

The scheme, my dear Marquis. which you propose as a precedent, to encourage the emancipation of the black people of this Country from that state of Bondage in wch. they are held, is a striking evidence of the benevolence of your Heart. I shall be happy to join you in so laudable a work.

George Washington, letter to Marquis de Lafayette, April 5, 1785

There can be no greater error than to expect, or calculate upon real favors from Nation to Nation. 'Tis an illusion which experience must cure, which a just pride ought to discard.

George Washington, Farewell Address, September 19, 1796

The spirit of encroachment tends to consolidate the powers of all the departments in one, and thus to create whatever the form of government, a real despotism. A just estimate of that love of power, and proneness to abuse it, which predominates in the human heart is sufficient to satisfy us of the truth of this position.

George Washington, Farewell Address, September 19, 1796

The value of liberty was thus enhanced in our estimation by the difficulty of its attainment, and the worth of characters appreciated by the trial of adversity.

George Washington, letter to the people of South Carolina, Circa 1790

There exists in the economy and course of nature, an indissoluble union between virtue and happiness; between duty and advantage; between the genuine maxims of an honest and magnanimous policy, and the solid rewards of public prosperity and felicity; since we ought to be no less persuaded that the propitious smiles of Heaven can never be expected on a nation that disregards the eternal rules of order and right, which Heaven itself has ordained.

George Washington, First Inaugural Address, April 30, 1789

There is a rank due to the United States, among nations, which will be withheld, if not absolutely lost, by the reputation of weakness. If we desire to avoid insult, we must be able to repel it; if we desire to secure peace, one of the most powerful instruments of our rising prosperity, it must be known that we are at all times ready for war.

George Washington, Annual Message, December 1793

There is but one straight course, and that is to seek truth and pursue it steadily.

George Washington, letter to Edmund Randolph, July 31, 1795

To be prepared for war, is one of the most effectual means of preserving peace.

George Washington, First Annual Message, January 8, 1790

Tis substantially true, that virtue or morality is a necessary spring of popular government. The rule indeed extends with more or less force to every species of free Government.

George Washington, Farewell Address, September 19, 1796

To form a new Government, requires infinite care, and unbounded attention; for if the foundation is badly laid the superstructure must be bad.

George Washington, letter to John Augustine Washington, May 31, 1776

We are either a United people, or we are not. If the former, let us, in all matters of general concern act as a nation, which have national objects to promote, and a national character to support. If we are not, let us no longer act a farce by pretending to it.

George Washington, letter to James Madison, November 30, 1785

We must take human nature as we find it, perfection falls not to the share of mortals.

George Washington, letter to John Jay, August 15, 1786

We have abundant reason to rejoice that in this Land the light of truth and reason has triumphed over the power of bigotry and superstition, and that every person may here worship God according to the dictates of his own heart. In this enlightened Age and in this Land of equal liberty it is our boast, that a man's religious tenets will not forfeit the protection of the Laws, nor deprive him of the right of attaining and holding the highest Offices that are known in the United States.

George Washington, letter to the Members of the New Church in Baltimore, January 27, 1793

We have therefore to resolve to conquer or die: Our won Country's Honor, all call upon us for vigorous and manly exertion, and if we now shamefully fail, we shall become infamous to the whole world. Let us therefore rely upon the goodness of the Cause, and the aid of the supreme Being, in whose hands Victory is, to animate and encourage us to great and noble Actions.

George Washington, General Orders, July 2, 1776

We should never despair, our Situation before has been unpromising and has changed for the better, so I trust, it will again. If new difficulties arise, we must only put forth new Exertions and proportion our Efforts to the exigency of the times.

George Washington, letter to Philip Schuyler, July 15, 1777

When we assumed the Soldier, we did not lay aside the Citizen; and we shall most sincerely rejoice with you in the happy hour when the establishment of American Liberty, upon the most firm and solid foundations shall enable us to return to our Private Stations in the bosom of a free, peacefully and happy Country.

George Washington, address to the New York Legislature, June 26, 1775

Your love of liberty — your respect for the laws — your habits of industry — and your practice of the moral and religious obligations, are the strongest claims to national and individual happiness.

George Washington, letter to the Residents of Boston, October 27, 1789

A good moral character is the first essential in a man, and that the habits contracted at your age are generally indelible, and your conduct here may stamp your character through life. It is therefore highly important that you should endeavor not only to be learned but virtuous.

George Washington, December 5, 1790

Honesty will be found on every experiment, to be the best and only true policy; let us then as a Nation be just.

George Washington, Circular letter to the States, June 14, 1783

The first transactions of a nation, like those of an individual upon his first entrance into life make the deepest impression, and are to form the leading traits in its character.

George Washington, letter to John Armstrong, April 25, 1788

Let the poor the needy and oppressed of the Earth, and those who want Land, resort to the fertile plains of our western country, the second land of Promise, and there dwell in peace, fulfilling the first and great commandment.

George Washington, letter to David Humphreys, July 25, 1785

The hour is fast approaching, on which the Honor and Success of this army, and the safety of our bleeding Country depend. Remember officers and Soldiers, that you are Freemen, fighting for the blessings of Liberty — that slavery will be your portion, and that of your posterity, if you do not acquit yourselves like men.

George Washington, General Orders, August 23, 1776

Nor did I believe until lately, that it was within the bonds of probability; hardly within those of possibility, that, while I was using my utmost exertions to establish a national character of our own, independent, as far as our obligations, and justice would permit, of every nation of the earth; and wished, by steering a steady course, to preserve this Country from the horrors of a desolating war, that I should be accused of being the enemy of one Nation, and subject to the influence of another; and to prove it, that every act of my administration would be tortured, and the grossest, and most insidious misrepresentations of them be made (by giving one side only of a subject, and that too in such exaggerated and indecent terms as could scarcely be applied to a Nero; a notorious defaulter; or even to a common pick-pocket).

George Washington, letter to Thomas Jefferson, July 6, 1796

The foundation of a great Empire is laid, and I please myself with a persuasion, that Providence will not leave its work imperfect.

George Washington, letter to Chevalier de LaLuzerne, August 1, 1786

The great Searcher of human hearts is my witness, that I have no wish, which aspires beyond the humble and happy lot of living and dying a private citizen on my own farm.

George Washington, letter to Charles Pettit, August 16, 1788

The propitious smiles of Heaven, can never be expected on a nation that disregards the eternal rules of order and right, which Heaven itself has ordained.

George Washington, First Inaugural Address, April 30, 1789

The policy or advantage of [immigration] taking place in a body (I mean the settling of them in a body) may be much questioned; for, by so doing, they retain the Language, habits and principles (good or bad) which they bring with them. Whereas by an intermixture with our people, they, or their descendants, get assimilated to our customs, measures and laws: in a word, soon become one people.

George Washington, November 15, 1794

There is not a man living who wishes more sincerely than I do, to see a plan adopted for the abolition of it.

George Washington, letter to Robert Morris, April 12, 1786

There exists in the economy and course of nature, an indissoluble union between virtue and happiness; between duty and advantage; between the genuine maxims of an honest and magnanimous policy, and the solid rewards of public prosperity and felicity.

George Washington, First Inaugural Address, April 30, 1789

We ought to deprecate the hazard attending ardent and susceptible minds, from being too strongly, and too early prepossessed in favor of other political systems, before they are capable of appreciating their own.

George Washington, letter to the Commissioners of the District of Columbia, January 28, 1795

Your late purchase of an estate in the colony of Cayenne, with a view to emancipating the slaves on it, is a generous and noble proof of your humanity. Would to God a like spirit would diffuse itself generally into the minds of the people of this country; but I despair of seeing it.

George Washington, letter to Marquis de Lafayette, May 10, 1786

Works



B.A. Brooks Speaks out about America

STATE OF MISSOURI TARGETS PATRIOTIC CITIZENS

Richards Gebaur

An Open Letter From B.A. Brooks On Religion

The Final Countdown

Rabbit Holes And How Deep They Go

As America Collapses U.S. Government Plans Revealed

An American Betrayal (Newspaper Edition)

Wake Up America (Newspaper Edition)

Email From Senator Bill Nelson On H.R. 1955

My Unanswered Letter To Florida Governor Charlie Crist

B.A. Brooks Email And Response From The Federal Reserve

Email From Senator Bill Nelson On Impeaching Dick Cheney



My name is B.A. Brooks and I am the founder of The United American Freedom Foundation (U.A.F.F.), C.A.M. - The North American Network (The People's Answer To The NAU/SPP) and a proud member of A.R.M. - American Resistance Movement. The American public are very misinformed about our government's policy and what is really happening inside our CIA, DHS, NAO, DOD, SPAWAR, ELNT, DIA, NIS, NTC, NSA, MIAC, NNIC, NSC, DEA, FBI, HUMINT, SIGINT, IRS, SMO, IOB, ATF, NATO, NIE, SOG, SA, USSS, Congress, House Of Representatives, Senate, White House, and so on. With that said, I feel compelled to add that I believe 90% of the people that staff these organizations are dedicated Americans who are heroic in their intentions to serve our nation. It is the other 10% that I feel are the real problem and a real threat to this country". I am dedicated to informing the general public to government and military activity that is both illegal and unconstitutional. I broke several news stories in 2008 such as (The Richards Gebaur NAU Connection 01/08, The Beginning Of The Recession - 02/08, and The March 13th Secret Gov. Meeting and The Impending U.S. Economic Collapse - 05/13). I am not the founder of A.R.M., but have had a large part of reviving the movement to it's current status. After active US Military duty overseas, I published several newspapers and I also traveled coast to coast giving me the insight into the real America and what the people's needs and thoughts are. I have been speaking out on radio programs worldwide for the past few years, and produced a full length documentary exploring the current and future state of America called "The Decline And Fall Of America (The Movie)". (Which has now been blocked by Google)

Statement: I have been accused of trying to scare the mass population with this website, but in reality I am only *PRESENTING* news that I have researched, in one place for the world to see. Nothing more, nothing less. Do I personally believe that every story posted here is true? No. Like I have said many times, this is an alternative news website, and it is up to the reader to evaluate each news item in order to build their own picture of what is real and what is propaganda. With each commentary that I have written and posted on this site, the reader is provided with multiple links proving my words are the truth and written with the experience and knowledge gained from publishing a site like this.

B.A. Brooks - bertbrooks@usa.com

DHS Fusion Centers Trying To Turn Patriots Into Extremists



Update: Over the last several years many reports have been issued by different factions within our government and military describing right wing extremists. In the last several months our new fusion centers have been busy releasing new updated documents in a clear attempt to turn our nations law enforcement officers and active military against a new threat that is growing across The United States. They are saying that these threats are from new right wing extremists and hate groups that are now rising up from coast to coast. Unfortunately the very same people they are now pointing out are in actuality any American who decides to stand up and ask questions about anything we see as corrupt or unconstitutional within our government, military or police system. With all of the corruption exposed within this website it is easy to see why any person learning the truth about what our government and military have really been doing, would be fighting mad. It is also clear to me that the same agencies releasing these falsified documents must be scared as hell because they realize that there time could be short if we the people decide to stand up and revolt. The U.A.F.F. / A.R.M. / C.A.M. are not hate groups or involved with any racist agendas. We love all people and I have made this very clear in my radio interviews and my commentaries. We do believe that our government and military have gotten way too big which has led to corruption within all of it's walls. We are on the edge of becoming a police state and our government is riding a double edged sword between fascism and socialism. These reports say many true statements in describing our organizations beliefs, such as that we believe there is a new world order being established. Well, there is! It has been spoken of by every world leader starting with Bush Sr. on 09/11/1991 ten years to the day of 9/11. This is just one example and I will let you the reader research these claims by our country's leadership. After reading our mission statement and all our organizations updates, news releases and media, it is easy for any person to see that we promote non violence and are in no way a violent threat to law enforcement, military agencies, or citizens in any way. Who we are a threat to, is anyone within our government or military who has an agenda that is illegal or unconstitutional. We are exposing the truth on this simple website and for the time being the only thing that these officials can do is try and turn us all into right wing extremists when in reality our only crime is being concerned Americans who care enough about our country to stand up and say enough is enough. Sad really! The truth shall set us free!

B.A. Brooks 04/15/09



THE STATE OF MISSOURI TARGETS PATRIOTIC CITIZENS

By B.A. Brooks
Missouri Resident
03/18/09

"Law enforcement has no reason to fear us, as we should have no reason to fear law enforcement."

- If you support Ron Paul, you have just been named a right wing extremist/terrorist by The State Of Missouri!
- If you support The U.S. Constitution, you have just been named a right wing extremist/terrorist by The State Of Missouri!
- If you believe there is a New World Order, you have just been named a right wing extremist/terrorist by The State Of Missouri!

The MIAC report is very misleading and unrepresentative of those of us here in Missouri who are proud American Patriots. The MIAC recently released their report on the modern militia to law enforcement, which weaves truth, lies and misconceptions into an 8 page document in a definite effort to draw lines in the sand between Missouri Law Enforcement and anyone who questions authority. Let me quote Benjamin Franklin: *"It is the first responsibility of every citizen to question authority!"*, *"Half a truth is often a great lie."*

Look at the MIAC document here: www.uaaff.us

#1. THE MODERN MILITIA

Over the past few decades a definite plan has been implemented to deface U.S. Militia Units and Organizations by our own Government. This is very clear to anyone who has been reading their media blitzes on the subject for any period of time. If you know about the history of our country then you clearly understand the purpose of the militia and why our forefathers gave us this tool to use in order to protect our freedoms from an overpowering and corrupt government. We The People! Militias are good and a very large part of who we are as a people and how we got to be Americans and U.S. Citizens. Read about our history as a country and you will understand this better. There are many organizations such as The Klu Klux Klan who have now changed their look by wearing camouflage clothing, but they are in no way connected to The American Militia. Still the same, much effort has been made by our government and the media to connect these

rouge organizations to the militia movement as a means to discredit the movement and blacken our eye in the public view. The reason that our government and military do not want citizens to start and join militias, is they understand very clearly that our forefathers gave us the militia in order to preserve the constitution by any means necessary, including bloodshed. Although when the MIAC speak of our feelings about The United Nations, they are correct! *I Say That Blue Helmets Will Make Great Targets If The UN Is Ever Deployed On American Soil!* No foreign troops will ever be permitted to police our citizens and we will fight to the death against any outside military forces crossing onto U.S. Soil! We also have a constitutional right to take back our government using force if and when we the people feel that our government is not working in our best interest any longer. *Now you can see why the U.S. Government and Military are running scared right now. GUILT And FEAR!*

#2. THE NEW WORLD ORDER

If you do not know this fact, then you will be shocked about the date when it was first announced publicly. George Bush Sr. Announces The New World Order on September 11th 1991 exactly ten years to the day before 9/11. (Link) Ever since Bush Sr. made this first announcement, politician after politician has used this term to describe what they want to see happen. A New World Order! What's so very alarming is the fact that those of us who knew a little about tyranny before this announcement, also knew about this concept. So when Bush Sr. started using this term, we all knew that moment that the NWO had begun and it was no longer just a conspiracy. Now every world politician is using the term. Obama is included! GLOBALIZATION = THE NEW WORLD ORDER! The MIAC is trying to make concerned American citizens out to look unstable or crazy for believing that a The New World Order exists, while in reality our global politicians are using the term on a daily basis.

#3. CONSPIRACY

In their document, the MIAC has stated what modern militia members believe, while the truth is that most of these issues are not beliefs but actual concerns. There is a vast difference between believing something is happening and being concerned that something is not happening. Confused? Let's brake it down by starting with The SPP, also called the North American Union. Go here to read the governments website on this issue: (Link)Globalization has been taking place for many years now and include many new Unions throughout the world. The European Union, The African Union, The Asian Union, The Mediterranean Union, The South American Union and so on..... Does it not concern you that there will be a North American Union? It should!

Now let us talk about the Richards Gebaur connections to The SPP/NAU. I broke The Richards Gebaur story in Jan. of 2008, and ever since have been under the microscope of many agencies. Why is this? Because I stumbled onto a huge story that has been kept a secret for many years. The MIAC say that we believe FEMA Camps are being built on this site. That is simply not true! It is true that there are rumors of such things, but that does not mean we all believe it to be true. That is one reason I did my investigations, was to prove or disprove these reports that are everywhere. I make it very clear that I did not see any evidence of such things, but instead found that The SPP/NAU is very much about globalization, big money and shipping goods across North American and the world. I have also made it clear that all of the supposed prison train cars that I have seen reported on the internet, are merely car and automotive haulers. The benches are really ramps to drive the cars on, and the shackles are really just chains to secure the automobiles with. I publicly debunked reports of markers being placed on mailboxes of patriots to help identify Red list pickups, by letting concerned Americans know that these are merely ways to

show the newspaper man what houses get delivery and how frequent. There is much bad information weaved within the real news stories in an attempt to hide the truth. There is now a witch hunt going on over the economic debacle that we now find ourselves in. Many fingers are being pointed as comities and commissions seek out those who have done wrong and helped cause the collapse. The amount of Government and Military impropriations is beyond imagination and alone is enough for U.S. Citizens to take back our country and kick these big spending covert agencies and their activities to the curb, AND THEY KNOW THIS! We the people have the real power and once we the people organize completely, those in our government and military understand that their day in the sunlight is long gone! At what point does a conspiracy become a reality or just a debunked news story? When the truth presents itself! As each day passes we learn more about the true inner workings of our military and government complex! Americans are waking up to the facts and are not happy with the ugly truth that has been revealing itself. Do we believe that all conspiracy stories are true? No! With that said, we the people have every right to dig and look into the secret activities of our government and military who are in reality suppose to represent The People! Not the government! All of these people actually work for the people and the rest are elected by the people. When you look at all of the puzzle pieces, one will realize that our nation is way out of control and something must be done to make real change. There is simply so much government and military corruption that I can not list but a few brief topics here, or this editorial would turn into a very large volume of books! Simply follow the news stories here at <http://www.uaaff.us>, and you will see very quickly what is real and what is not. The total bottom line is that members and subscribers of our organizations spend more time researching corruption in our government and military, than researching all of the vast number of conspiracy theories floating around the internet.

("WE TRY TO FIND THE TRUTH IN LIES, BECAUSE EVERY LIE HIDES THE TRUTH INSIDE!" - B.A. Brooks)

I see The Office For The State Of Missouri visiting this site often and after seeing the MIAC document, I now realize that they got much of their information off of The U.A.F.F. website. Many things on this site are not what we believe is happening but what we fear could happen. This MIAC report is very deceiving and is an obvious attempt to turn Missouri law enforcement agencies against it's citizens. I have personally made many attempts to open communication between the people and different levels of our leadership to no avail. I am a very easy person to contact yet no contact has ever been made. I have made it very clear that if any story on this website can be proven wrong, I will champion that cause. Show us the truth! That is all we want. Show us that FEMA did not give Halliburton over 300 million dollars for the construction of detention centers, show us that Chemtrails are not real, show us what HARRP is being used for, show us that the C.I.A. has not involved in drug trafficking, Show us where ALL the money is really going and has gone. If there is no AMERO coming then show us the proof!

THE AMERICAN PEOPLE WANT TOTAL DISCLOSURE! We want the truth. Law enforcement officers have no reason to fear us as we should have no reason to fear law enforcement. The fact is that many law enforcement officers are also U.A.F.F./A.R.M. Members and will not act upon any order that is in reality unconstitutional. Many government and military members are also U.A.F.F. Members officially and unofficially. It is a sad day in America when one is targeted as a right wing extremist and a terrorist for believing in the preservation of our U.S. Constitution!

How long will it be before I am arrested and jailed for being a concerned American?

This is now my question!

As America Collapses U.S. Government Secret Plans Revealed

By: B.A. Brooks

05/13/08

On March 13th 2008 there was a secret closed door meeting of The United States House Of Representatives in Washington. During the last 182 years in the history of The United States, this is only the sixth time a secret meeting has been held by The House. Even though Representatives are sworn to secrecy by House Rules XVII, some of the members were so shocked, horrified, furious, and concerned about the future of America by what was revealed to them inside the secret meeting, that they have started to leak this secret information to independent news agencies around the world. The mass media said almost nothing about the secret meeting of the House, mentioning only one of the items being discussed. (The new surveillance techniques that are going to be used by the U.S. Government to watch all American citizens). The story was first released in a newspaper out of Brisbane, Australia revealing the contents of the secret U.S. Government meeting and plans for America including all of it's citizens. Shortly there after, David J. Meyer from Last Trumpet Ministries found it and made it more available for the world to see.

Here is what was revealed:

- The imminent collapse of the U.S. Economy to occur sometime in late 2008
- The imminent collapse of the U.S. Government finances sometime in mid 2009
- The possibility of Civil War inside the United States as a result of the collapse
- The advance round-ups of insurgent U.S. Citizens likely to move against the government
- The detention of those rounded up at The REX 84 Camps constructed throughout the United States
- The possibility of public retaliation against members of Congress for the collapses
- The location of safe facilities for members of Congress and their families to reside during massive civil unrest
- The necessary and unavoidable merger of The U.S. with Canada and Mexico establishing The North American Union
- The issuance of a new currency called the AMERO for all three nations as an economic solution.

Obviously, there is no documentary proof for the above as the meetings were secret. The information, however, does fit the profile of what is going on around us. Our Almighty Savior is ultimately in charge. Time will tell if these things are so, and time is running out!

Update May 2009: It is interesting looking back on this story now that we have lived through such an economic roller coaster over the last year. The economy did collapse and there is no denying that. The only thing that has prolonged the illusion that we all live in now, is the fact that the government powers in America and the world pumped trillions and trillions of dollars into the banking systems and the pockets of the exact people who got us all into this mess in the first place. Watching the mainstream news paint a picture that everything is going to be okay, really sickens me because if you watch all levels of world news like I do then you understand that America is doomed and by believing the lie, we are all to blame. How long can the illusion can be maintained? A few months, a year maybe? This is unknown. I can tell you this though, the future for America looks very dark indeed!

Looking At The Big Picture By: B.A. Brooks



Except for a few hundred thousand U.S. Patriots, most Americans have no clue what has really been going on within The United States over the past 100 years, and the sad thing is that most do not want to know the truth. The further you look into the rabbit hole, the deeper it gets. Go to any currency conversion site and convert U.S. dollars to Euros so you can see for yourself the massive decline of the dollar. Look at how much money is and has been spent on the Iraq War to date, (\$12 billion per month). Look at our currency and when it stopped being backed by gold. The Federal Reserve is not federal but a private bank who does not have Americans best interests at heart. We no longer have any manufacturing really based out of America and there is no way that our economy can survive this incredible strain very much longer.

The IRS strong arms every American yearly with income taxes, yet there are no laws saying an income tax is to be paid. The CIA is involved in everything from global drug trafficking and covert military missions, to assassinations around the world and including U.S. Soil. Look at JFK for instance. It did not take long after JFK announced that he was going to disband the CIA that he was shot in Texas. America's new Stasi based organization called The Department Of Homeland Security is and has been slowly eradicating our rights for a few years now.

House Bill H.R. 1955/S-1959 was read by the senate and then sent to DHS for some reason, but is now back and sure to pass. Once passed, this bill introduced by Jane Harman (D/CA), will be the proverbial last nail hammered into every American patriots coffin. HR 4279 or the Prioritizing Resources and Organization for Intellectual Property Act of 2008 which was recently passed by the U.S. House of Representatives, will give the government draconian powers to do just this. This legislation gives the government the power to seize property that facilitates the violation of intellectual property laws. The legislation also mandates the formation of a formal Intellectual Property Enforcement Division within the office of the Deputy Attorney General to enforce this insanity...

It has been revealed that F.E.M.A. has been building internment camps all over America granting Halliburton a massive \$385 million dollar construction contract to make this happen. Most of these sites only need refurbished because they are mostly closed prisons, old WW2 internment camps still intact and other facilities taken over by the government. Some people have referred to them as F.E.M.A. Death Camps where the infamous Red list/Blue Lists will be used to decide who goes where.

Whether you believe that The NWO/Illuminati/Globalization is real or not, there is a lot of proof that exposes definite plans or plots by the rich, political and religious elite to bring on an era of the end times. It is almost like some individuals are trying to make bible prophecy come true in their own sick and twisted ways. Not to mention that the world only has about 10 to 15 years of drinking water left before the wars fought for oil today will be fought for water in the near future. It has been said that these powers want to depopulate the planet of over 30% of it's human inhabitants in the coming years.

Examine all of the executive orders that have been signed into place allowing the president to basically become dictator in control of all government from tribal to federal in the event of any national emergency.

If you did not know, In late 2006, Congress revised the Posse Comitatus Act and the Insurrection Act to make it far easier for a president to declare martial law. Those changes were repealed at the end of this January as part of Public Law 110-181 (HR 4986), the National Defense Authorization Act for Fiscal Year 2008 (signed into law by President Bush on January 28, 2008). Unfortunately it is not the great victory in which one might think because of the total militarization of all local and State police forces all across America. Will there be martial law? Is martial law coming soon to America? When you see law enforcement being armed with automatic weapons, bullet proof vests and riot gear in small towns that have not had a murder or crime in years, then you have to ask yourself why.

The United States has more people locked up in prisons today than Russia and China combined. It comes out to one in every hundred Americans is behind bars. Our once great country that our ancestors fought and died for has become exactly the tyrants they were fighting. Fascists! When has America ever used words like Homeland? Never! If you spend a few weeks reading all the info, watching the videos and following the links at The U.A.F.F., you will then have a better understanding of what has led to The Decline And Fall Of America.

Remember that Knowledge is power! Learn, look, listen, read, share, prepare, train, stock up on food and water supply for one year. Fill your pantry with non perishable foods, medicines, cooking oils, tinned meats and veggies. Flour, oats dried corn peas, beans and lentils.. Teach your self how to preserve food for storage. Check out your local potable/ drinking water supplies, non perfumed chlorine bleach is a good sterilizer for water, about 2 teaspoons full per 2 gallon bucket, stirred well and allowed to stand for at least 24 hours with a lid on it or until it no longer smells of bleach. Boiling water helps but it is not always enough to kill off the bacteria which can resist high temperatures. Americans have been warned for years of the things to come, but have blindly looked away from the truth, which has been available for all to see. There are no more excuses not to prepare for the possible future. The time to act is now before it is too late. Check The United American Freedom Foundation for daily updates and news you won't see in the mainstream media.

An American Betrayal (newspaper edition)

By: B.A. Brooks

It is estimated that over 9 million people are currently imprisoned worldwide. It is believed that this number is likely to be much higher, in view of general under-reporting and a lack of data from various countries. In absolute terms, the United States currently has the largest inmate population in the world, with more than 2 1/2 million people locked up in prison and jails, while both Russia and China put together have only a prison population of under 2 million. Although the United States represents less than 5% of the world's population, over 25% of the people incarcerated around the world are housed in the American prison system. The federal government predicts one in eleven men will be incarcerated in his lifetime, one in four if he is black". I always thought that 9/11 conspiracy theories were ridiculous so I never took the time to even investigate it myself, until I accidentally stumbled across a documentary on the collapse of building 7, which in return opened up my eyes to things that I thought could never be true. The war on terror! Who is the United States actually at war with? Terror? How can you be at war with a word or a feeling? It is known that Saddam Hussein had completely wiped out Al Qaeda and The Taliban throughout Iraq, and that there was no threat to any international communities. Saddam had no ties to 9/11. So why did The United States really invade and take over the country of Iraq without UN approval? Weapons Of Mass Destruction? Could this be the second part of a much bigger plan? Could it be possible that certain world leaders are trying to make bible prophecy come true with this New World Order? When was the last time you heard the word Homeland used by a government? Nazi Germany! The United States are currently looked at as War Criminals by every other country in the world today. Just like Nazi Germany. Will there be an identifying mark that all people will have to accept? 666 or The Mark of the beast? Maybe it will be less sinister. Like a National ID Card. It has been confirmed that a micro chipped National ID Card will be in full production sometime in late 2008. Could this be true? Research it yourself! In 2006 under the name of terror, with the American people's approval our constitution was changed with the signing of The Military Commissions Act of 2006 which removed Habeas Corpus completely which in return rendered The United States Constitution ineffective at that time. The 1877 Posse Comitatus Act which says there will be no military policing in America is gone. In may of 2007 PDD 51 and HSPD 20 were passed giving the president total power over all forms of government from tribal to federal in any national emergency. July 17 of 2007 Executive Order #13422 was passed which completed the circle of a total dictatorial authority. In the name of fear and massive multi media campaigns, Americans have let themselves be ushered into the coming police state, where the government will be watching your every move. While American's were busy watching reality television, in 2005 The United States Government signed an agreement with Canada and Mexico dissolving all borders between the three countries by 2010. This is called The Security and Prosperity Partnership of North America. Or: The North American Union! Here is a glimpse at The Amero. This is what the new American currency might look like. Fashioned after the Euro this will be the currency for all of North America. Could this all be happening for real? Just look it up on any major search engine. This information is all available for those who seek the truth. The Illuminati? The Free Masons? The New World Order? Skull And Bones? The Bohemian Grove? The North American Union? Martial Law? Military Check Points? U.S. Concentration Camps? A One World Government? It will all be coming to your doorstep in the next few years if we ALL do not act now! The Time Is HERE! Act Now America, Before It Is Too Late!

WAKE UP AMERICA!

By: B.A. Brooks

Stop HR 1955

I call out to all Americans at this time to be alert and aware what bills and legislation you're local and national elected government officials are backing and proposing. In the name of fear the American people have relinquished many constitutional rights over the last few years, including The Military Commissions Act which removed Habeas Corpus from our Constitution. Looking at all presidential executive orders put into effect (many of which were passed without public knowledge or congressional approval), might lead one to believe that America's future is very dark and bleak. (Executive order #13422 as one example). The USA has become what our fathers and grandfathers gave their lives for in years past to stop. Fascists! Waging wars based on lies, using torture techniques that we prosecuted Japanese for in WW2 as war crimes, just to name a few. The USA used to be a beacon of what is good and morally right. Now we are looked at as war criminals by most other countries of the world, and rightly so. For many years I have been researching all US Government activity and have been horrified of what I have uncovered. To look at one or two issues may cause concerns, but when you put all the pieces of the puzzle together it is quite evident what is happening to our once great country. The privately owned Federal Reserve has no checks or balances and has never been audited. By printing money not backed by gold our dollar has dropped in value and is now only worth 68 cents on the global market, and foreign interests only want paid in Euros now because our money is not worth the paper it is printed upon. In 2005 an agreement between Mexico, America and Canada was signed dissolving all borders by 2010. This is called the SPP (The Security and Prosperity Partnership of North America), or The North American Union. A new currency will be enacted called The Amero replacing all currency in all three countries. The Real ID Act is a new national ID card for all US citizens to be implemented in May of 2008. Calif. Democrat Jane Harman has introduced a bill called HR 1955 that has passed the House 404 to 6. The Violent Radicalization And Homegrown Terrorism Act of 2007, which gives The U.S. Government the right to arrest and detain U.S. Citizens for speaking out against the Government in any way, shape or form. The next step for this bill is to go before the senate, and then the president. Write your senators now showing your disapproval of HR 1955 today! When martial law is enacted your weapons will be confiscated by police and military which will result in a Waco, Texas scenario on every city street in America. HB 641 is a bill being introduced to allow U.S. Citizens in Pennsylvania to protect themselves from attackers or intruders without fear of prosecution or civil action. Support HB 641 today! It would be easy for me to fill this entire newspaper with the information I have uncovered, but I urge all Americans to research these things and take your own journey of truth and understanding and see where it leads. By speaking out publicly about these things by thousands of aware and awake Americans, we are starting to make a real difference in Government policy, and I am myself starting to see hope for The United States where there was only dismay before. Our fourth president James Madison said "If tyranny and oppression come to this land, it will be in the guise of fighting a foreign enemy". WAKE UP AMERICA, before it is too late. Join and/or start a local Militia in your area, research what is going on in our government and become active, learn about the Sons of Liberty and our history as a country. Our future is in our own hands and we have no one to blame but ourselves for letting our freedom and liberty slip away.

An Open Letter From B.A. Brooks On Religion

Feb. 21st 2009



I wanted to touch base on some topics that I have been reading about from emails I receive, internet forums and message boards. I would first like to say that even though I may come across as just another uneducated American in terms of the world and religion with some of my simple comments that I have made in the past, where in reality I have been referred to in many public venues as a traitor of Christianity, America, the patriot movement and the white race in general.

So let me explain some of my feelings and comments you may have seen and not fully understood my meanings. My beliefs are very different than most people, which allows me to sometimes see the bigger picture in a different way than maybe others who have dedicated their entire lives to faith, trust, and belief in what they have been told and/or taught. I truly believe that all people should have the right to openly worship and choose the religion that speaks to them personally. Religious freedom is not about what religion you choose, but the right to choose and not feel any repercussions from these choices. For several years one of my goals was to unite all American militia units under some kind of an umbrella, for organization and defensive purposes. What I learned was that (not all), but many US militia units are actually not what they seem to be, but are really radical religious cells using Christianity as their basis for operation and have no intentions of providing protection for all the people. Only very few are working to protect all people. This is where the racism cards start falling into play. As one of the most intelligent species ever on earth, we are so very stupid! We know not where we come from!

That is really the Bottom Line, is it not?

Talking with thousands of people, the one word that always comes to the bottom line is Faith. Faith! What is faith? Faith is to believe in the unknown. Wow..... Faith and belief..... What a powerful combo! A beautiful thing! Until it is used to kill anyone that believes something different. This is kind of where my head was at when I wrote the "I Am Sick Of The My God is better than your God" statements seen by many of you. It does not matter what religion you adhere to until there becomes a radical mindset that does not allow others to have separate or different views on these subjects.

There are just as many radical Christians (or maybe more), as there are radical Muslims in the world. Muslims have gotten a bad rap and it has been a definite plan. My experience with people of Muslim faith has been a real eye opener. When I was in Europe, I lived in the Muslim parts of the city in Berlin. I learned that these are really great people with hearts and minds of gold. One of my best friends is a Turkish Muslim. I have spoken out on these issues in many radio interviews in an attempt to re-educate Americans that things are just not what they seem to be. Do I believe what Muslims believe? NO! But I do believe that everyone should have their right to choose for themselves. I myself believe there is much more to our origins and history than any of us know or maybe ever will. What we do know is that mankind has been trying to kill off the Jewish people since the beginning of written history, and Christians / Muslims have been killing each other also since our earliest history as well. Religion. More people have been killed in it's name than from all the world wars and diseases combined. I think it is completely ridiculous!

I have spent many years of my life trying to organize people into nondenominational groups (non faith based groups). Diverse non religious organizations that are open to all people from all beliefs..... (The U.A.F.F. / A.R.M. / C.A.M..) My goals are to help people organize, learn, teach, share, live, and survive the future meltdown that is about to consume the United States. Let me ask each of you some questions: What religion are you? A Muslim? A Catholic? A Christian? A Jew?.....Were you born a Muslim, a Catholic, a Jew, or a Christian? Or did you choose that religion for yourself at some point after long and painful deliberation and intense study of all religions in order to make the wisest choice for yourself? Almost all people are not born a Muslim, a Catholic, or a Christian, but born to Muslim parents, Christian parents, Catholic parents and so on..... So if you were born in India you might be a Hindu, if you were born in Italy you might be a Catholic, if you were born in Iran you might be a Muslim and if you were born in the USA you might be a Christian. So where you were born most likely dictates what religion you will belong to, and also what religion your parents belong to effects these outcomes. What does this tell you? Well it tells me allot!

These are difficult things for me to get from my head into words and I hope I have done it in a way that all can understand. I am no scholar or religious expert by any means of the word. I am sure this will hit some real nerves within the patriot community, and I look forward to hearing your thoughts on some of these topics I speak of today. I have love for all people! Even individuals that I do not really like very much, I still love them as human beings. We are all really the same in many ways.....

Think about it!

Much love and respect,

B.A. Brooks

www.uaaff.us

Post a comment:

bertbrooks@usa.com

The Final Countdown

By: B.A. Brooks

09/04/2008



There is still a belief being held by many Americans that the U.S. Economy will stabilize at some point, and life will return back to normal. Unfortunately I must inform you now, that this is not ever going to happen. If you have followed U.S. and World economic news reports over the last twelve months, a bleak picture begins to emerge that is clearly leading to a future economic catastrophe. The White House recently reported a deficit of \$482 Billion for Fiscal Year 2009, but the true number is \$789 billion. There has been 463,000 jobs lost so far in 2008 and the job market is steadily declining. Major foreign companies are starting to refuse U.S. Dollars in favor of Euros as payment, and the big players in Oil are looking at \$500 a barrel to be paid in the future. The U.S. dollar has drastically fallen to record lows and is worth about seventy cents right now on the global market and all signs point that it is not going to ever get any stronger, but quite the opposite. All of this happening while companies like Exxon Mobil Corp. just reported a second-quarter earnings of \$11.68 billion profit, which broke all business records to date by any U.S. corporation ever. American banking institutions are beginning to tumble like dominoes, one after the other. The FDIC insures banks up to \$100,000 for each individual. With this said, the FDIC is really just a government agency, and who is to say when our economy collapses that the FDIC will be able to help anyone. The House just voted to provide \$162 billion in war funding for 2009, while currently spending around 11 million dollars an hour on the U.S. war machine in the middle east. If you think The United States is leaving Iraq anytime soon, I hate to tell you this, but we are not going anywhere. \$700 Million dollars has been spent on The U.S. Embassy in Iraq, and it is bigger than the Vatican. I also recently read that the U.S. is going to build 50 new military bases in Iraq. It cost's somewhere between two and three billion dollars a day to run our country and our government has been selling bonds to China for years in an effort to keep the inevitable from happening, but also allowing China to basically own us, knowing that they can now or sometime in the future trigger our demise. With the dollar so low right now, foreign investors have been buying up America and what industry we have left one piece at a time.

Home foreclosures are at record numbers and tent cities are popping up from coast to coast with many forced to live in our national forests. The Federal Reserve (which is not Federal in any way), has been scrambling to keep things going with never before seen moves, but these band-aid type of fixes are temporary, delaying the end for only a short time longer. The U.S. currency is not backed by gold any longer and has not been since the nineteen seventies. Soon the dollar will not even be worth the paper it is printed upon. Maybe now a picture is starting to develop in your mind of the true economic situation we now find ourselves in. I could fill this page with hundreds of more statistics but my purpose is to get the reader started researching these issues and to develop their own conclusions. I feel that it is completely naive and juvenile to believe that we have a chance in coming out of this without irreversible damages. There was a Secret meeting by The House of Representatives on March 13th, 2008 which spurned news leaks about martial law and the collapse of the economy in September. *I personally think September 2008 will come and go without the economic collapse we have been warned about. It is still going to happen, but not in September. The main reason people are saying this is because the fiscal year ends in September, but I believe that it will take several more months before the bottom falls out from under us.* When this does happen, it will shut down the day to day operations within The United States effecting everything and everyone. In the name of fear and terror, Americans have relinquished many rights which has ushered in the current police state. (Right now in America one in every one hundred adults is locked up behind bars!) Laptop computers are being confiscated at the boarder, our police departments are being slowly militarized, Halliburton was recently awarded a \$385 contract to build detention centers in The United States, and in coming years wars will be waged over water instead of oil. At some point martial law will be ordered and enforced in America creating the endgame scenario that so many have viewed as mere conspiracy theories and tall tales. Stock up on food and water, have several emergency plans ready to implement if needed. Buy hand crank/solar electronics. It never hurts to be prepared for what ever may come your way. Visit The U.A.F.F. Website for up to the minute news and updates.

My promise to The U.S. Government, Military and Law enforcement: If you can debunk or show me that any news story on my site (The United American Freedom Foundation) is false or inaccurate, I will present the evidence without hast.

B.A. Brooks

<http://www.uaff.us>

Response From Senator Bill Nelson Regarding H.R. 1955

Dear Mr. Brooks:

Thank you for contacting me regarding the Violent Radicalization and Homegrown Terrorism Prevention Act of 2007 . I understand your concerns and appreciate your taking the time to be involved and informed about matters important to Florida and our nation. Introduced by Representative Harman, this legislation is pending before the House Homeland Security Committee. Please know that I will keep your views in mind if this issue is considered before the full Senate. If you have any other concerns, please do not hesitate to contact me in the future.

Rabbit Holes And How Deep They Go

B.A. Brooks

09/11/2008

If you take the time to read all of the information and watch all of the media within the pages of this site, you will be what I call "Aware and Awake". This will hopefully get you started on your own journey of truth. As long as YouTube keeps hosting all of our members patriot videos, they will all play long into the future. I have prepaid the hosting for the coming few years with the remainder of donations that have been received. Even if something happens to me, The U.A.F.F. website should run on it's own long into the future unless HR1955 - S1959 is passed which will make sites like this obsolete. I have given you all the tools that you need to organize into local groups through The U.A.F.F. site, MeetUp.com, MySpace, YouTube and so on.... Now it is time to prepare myself and my family for the things that might come to be a real and present danger to all of our survival. There has been a small group of people that have really stood behind my efforts, and I have much love and respect for each and every one of you! You are all true American heroes, and each of you know who I am speaking about so I will not mention names or initials, but I salute you all in your fight for freedom, liberty, to restore the constitution and your constant pursuit of bringing the real stories to the general public. I must also salute our International members who have contributed just as much or more to this movement as our American group members. HOORAH! We know all of the 2012 scenarios, but I truly believe that by that time most of the world's population will be dead or dying of thirst, starvation, disease, and war. We have all seen the changes in our environment and at some point the earth will no longer support human life. The poles are melting, the oceans are rising, and the pollution that our industrialized nations have been dumping into our air and water is really beyond any comprehension. The world's future water supply is very limited and very soon there simply will not be enough food to feed the increasing populations of the world. Cities and countries all over the world are running out of fresh water and soon wars now fought over oil and religion will soon be fought over fresh water. Get a water purifier now! You should all also be aware that the H5N1 Bird Flu is going to wipe out countless millions when it goes air born, and it is already currently jumping species. The CDC says it is *not if, but when* it will turn into a global pandemic. The bees are dying and Einstein once said that if the bees disappear mankind will follow within four years. I have tried to post all the stories that I find and let the reader decide what is real and what is misinformation. *What do I believe? I believe the NAU is forming and also I believe that our economy can not survive past 2009. I believe that radical religious republicans have ruined our country and that Americans have let them do it. I am so frustrated with the American public over the fact that they will not act. Americans have become Numb, Dumb and afraid of their own shadows. The fear factor that I have seen among most Americans today is simply sad and pitiful. Americans need to grow a spine and stand tall! Read what our forefathers said and the knowledge that they left for us to learn from and never forget. Learn about American militias and their history.* There are way over 8700 prisons and jails in America, with more than 1 in 100 American adults locked up behind bars. Welcome to The United Police States Of America. All of the Nazi symbolism is insane, and every police force coast to coast has been militarized. I could go on and on, but I think you get the picture that is forming. For more information read The Final Countdown. The time for making videos and posting on forums is behind us now and it is time to organize into groups and prepare for what might come. It never hurts to prepare. Look, listen, learn, watch, prepare, share, train and wait. Stock your food and water pantry. It is really up to all of you now to make something happen with the patriot movement. Leaders do not make movements, movements make leaders. Do not fear death, but never welcome it.

EMAIL RESPONSE FROM THE FEDERAL RESERVE

Email Content from B.A. Brooks to The Federal Reserve 12/21/2007:

1. With our dollar worth less everyday on the global market how can you keep printing paper money without the gold to back it?
2. Who will control the Amero once the SPP/NAU is official?

Reply from The Federal Reserve:

Dear Mr. Brooks:

Thank you for your recent inquiry to the Federal Reserve Board. Throughout most of the 1800s, the United States was on some sort of gold standard; yet this standard did not prevent prices from fluctuating widely even though the value of a dollar as measured in gold stayed relatively stable. Gold is a raw material that has commercial, industrial, and decorative uses. Therefore, the supply of gold available for use in the economy and for these other purposes also fluctuated, depending upon how much gold was being discovered and processed from ore compared to the price the public was willing to pay to hold it or to use it. The financial panics that occurred in the 1800s and early 1900s proved that even when the dollar is backed by gold and silver, private market forces may upset the stability in the government-specified price between dollars and gold. One of the reasons for establishing the Federal Reserve System and for the demonetization of gold in the 1930s was to provide a mechanism to make money supply elastic. Thus, the money supply matched fluctuations of the economy rather than fluctuations in the supply of a commodity, such as gold, which may be unrelated to the growth of the economy at large. Public law 96-389 directed the Secretary of the Treasury to establish and chair a commission to assess and make recommendations with regard to U.S. policy concerning the role of gold in domestic and international monetary policy systems. That commission's report concluded that a return to a hard money standard would not be appropriate.

Again, thank you for your inquiry.

Sincerely,

JPD

Board Staff

IF YOU NEED TO REPLY TO THIS EMAIL, YOU MUST DO SO FROM OUR PUBLIC WEB SITE AT: <http://www.federalreserve.gov> .

Thoughts on this email from B.A. Brooks:

This is an email that says nothing, and I feel insulted as an American to have been sent this response. Not one of my questions were answered. It is a sad day in America. The U.S. Dollar is losing it's value daily. This is not acceptable! Check it out yourself by looking at US Dollars to Euros exchange rates on the internet. These are very bad signs of the future of America's economy.

B.A. Brooks

My Letter To Florida Governor Crist!

Monday, November 12, 2007

Governor Crist,

I am writing you today because I feel that you are a man of integrity and you are honest. Which is rare these days for me to feel this way about any American politician. I have spent the last year of my life following every move of our current administration and all of the things that I have uncovered make me fear greatly for the future of America. I am a shaker and a mover and I have the power to make things happen and get things done. That is who I am. Looking at a few issues may cause concern, but looking at the whole picture is causing great alarm to a 100,000 of us or so that are aware of the Real problems we all face. Becoming the leader of a national movement was not my plan, but these things are now consuming my life and I am now also being monitored by many government agencies. I see this through my web statistics; links lead right back to the department of defense and the CIA. I am doing nothing un-American and I am hiding nothing I do either. I am very concerned about Jane Harman's HR 1955 bill! I know about all of the executive orders that have been approved and this one in particular that is just waiting to be signed, plus I am also aware that our constitution is being dissolved as we speak. In the name of terror the American people have given away allot of our rights and are very unaware about things such as the NAU and the current status of our Dollar just to name a few, and there are hundreds of pieces to this huge puzzle. Even though I vote and write letters to my officials about certain issues, you are the only official I have approached with my true feelings and fears. I have seen so much truth that I now can not sit back and let these things happen so I am becoming very involved with organizations around North America alerting people to the coming destruction of America, Canada and Mexico as we know it. Knowing these things are all true, and to also know what the future MIGHT hold scares us all. I say "might" because even though all of these things point to the worst, no one knows the future. National ID Card, Military Commissions Act of 2006 eliminating Habeas Corpus, Executive Order 13422, 1877 Posse Comitatus Act is now Inactive <http://ls.wustl.edu/WULQ/75-2/752-10.html>), HR1955 PDF, PDD 51, HSPD 20, The Amero, Letting millions of illegal Mexicans cross our southern border to prepare for the upcoming dissolve of our borders with the Security and Prosperity Partnership of North America. <http://www.spp.gov/>, our policy on Torture, Invading Iraq without approval from the United Nations. I could go on and on and on and on. I am meeting with all high level American Militia leaders in 2008 to discuss these issues and what will happen in the event of a total military state coming to our land brought by our own officials. I love republicans, but I feel we have radical republicans in our Whitehouse and they have destroyed our reputation as a country to everyone of our friends around the world. We should all be ashamed of what is happening and what we the people have and are letting happen. We are and have become exactly what our fathers and grandfathers fought to stop in WW1 and WW2. Fascists! So what I am saying to you is: If we the people are all wrong about what is happening and what our future holds, please in the name of everything you hold sacred, please get the information out to us the people to help us understand what we are seeing is not the end of everything as we know it. Sir, people are talking all over the internet, not a few, but hundreds of thousands are talking. And my worst fears are that IF all of these things are not leading us to a fascist police state in the next year, that lack of

education by our government on all of these issues may cause a big problem from the inside of our country because the people are not going to accept any of this as or when it happens. That is why people like me are preparing now for the worst and it is a terrible way to live our lives. MY life. The talk I am hearing everywhere is revolution. And people are serious! I do not want revolution or anarchy, I want our constitution restored, I want our officials to act like men of honor, and our borders restored and protected. I feel that I am a true American by asking questions and by legally trying to make change. I understand how busy you must be and I applaud your efforts. You are a man of great honor and I believe in you. Please feel free to call me at xxx-xxx-xxxx anytime to discuss the future of America, and if you can convince me that I am seeing all of this through a wrong outlook, then I will in return try and help stop the fears of the citizens that are becoming aware and alarmed. If you can not do this then I will continue down the path that has been set before me. To educate the people of North America on the coming changes set forth by all of the new laws signed into effect by our administrations. To legally fight all of these bills and to protest throughout America. To restore the Constitution of The United States, Bring the troops home, and restore our national borders. If anything happens to me, it will send a terrible message to my members by solidifying their beliefs that our government is working against us, so I ask you not to forward this email to our national security agency but only to people that you personally know and trust. I do not fear death, but I also do not welcome it. All I ask for is truth and respect.

I hope to hear from you soon.

Respect,

B. A. Brooks

XXX-XXX-XXXX

www.uaaff.us

Thoughts on this email from B.A. Brooks:

The Governor from Florida never responded to this email which shows me his lack of concern about the future of our country. Senator Nelson on the other hand has answered every email I have sent showing me great concern, appreciation, and respect.

B.A. Brooks 12/21/07



Resources

(All web pages listed include reference links to original resources)

Commentaries Released By B.A. Brooks

STATE OF MISSOURI TARGETS PATRIOTIC CITIZENS

http://www.uaaff.us/state_of_missouri_targets_patriots.htm

Richards Gebaur

<http://www.uaaff.us/richardsgebaur.htm>

An Open Letter From B.A. Brooks On Religion

<http://www.uaaff.us/brooksopenletter.htm>

The Final Countdown

http://www.uaaff.us/final_countdown.htm

Rabbit Holes And How Deep They Go

<http://www.uaaff.us/rabbitholes.htm>

As America Collapses U.S. Government Plans Revealed

http://www.uaaff.us/as_america_collapses.htm

An American Betrayal (Newspaper Edition)

<http://www.uaaff.us/americanbetrayal.htm>

Wake Up America (Newspaper Edition)

<http://www.uaaff.us/wakeupamerica.htm>

Email From Senator Bill Nelson On H.R. 1955

<http://www.uaaff.us/billnelson.htm>

My Unanswered Letter To Florida Governor Charlie Crist

<http://www.uaaff.us/charliecrist.htm>

B.A. Brooks Email And Response From The Federal Reserve

<http://www.uaaff.us/federalreserve.htm>

Email From Senator Bill Nelson On Impeaching Dick Cheney

<http://www.uaaff.us/cheney.htm>

Videos Released By B.A. Brooks

Richards Gebaur - NAU/SPP PROOF

<http://video.google.com/videoplay?docid=-5784729274226845623>

B.A. Brooks Speaks with Michael Badnerik

<http://video.google.com/videoplay?docid=-9113075151817448894>

B.A. Brooks Speaks About America Today

<http://www.uaaff.us/brooksradiointerview.htm>

B.A. Brooks Nightwatch Interview 2008

<http://video.google.com/videoplay?docid=-1839000643342009083>

C.A.M. The North American Network

<http://video.google.com/videoplay?docid=8684991758773410542>

The Emerging Water Catastrophe

http://www.uaaff.us/emerging_water_catastrophe.htm

An American Betrayal

http://www.uaaff.us/an_american_betrayal.htm

While America Was Sleeping

http://www.uaaff.us/while_america_was_sleeping.htm

They Know Who You Are

<http://video.google.com/videoplay?docid=-1636917838215857273>

Six American Heroes

http://www.uaaff.us/six_american_heroes.htm

STOP HR1955

<http://video.google.com/videoplay?docid=339249055502789613>

NBA or NFL?

<http://video.google.com/videoplay?docid=-3008631277882152919>

Ron Paul Freedom Rally 2007

<http://video.google.com/videoplay?docid=-1156621121415813705>

The Ron Paul Singers 2007

<http://video.google.com/videoplay?docid=-1156621121415813705>

You Can Make A Difference Right Now!

<http://video.google.com/videoplay?docid=1630550085796054747>

**For more info visit:
<http://www.uaaff.us>**

WORKS - B.A. Brooks Speaks Out About America

2009 B.A. Brooks All Rights Reserved

END

B.A. Brooks



Surviving The New World Order

Surviving The New World Order



Thank you for reading my eBook on Surviving The New World Order! This is a short but very detailed outline that will help the reader prepare for the coming internal disaster within The United States and possibly the world. This outline will give a person or group many options that might just save your life and those that you love. Time is short to prepare for what could be our darkest hour. Go to The United American Freedom Foundation at: <http://www.uaaff.us> for breaking news and constant updates on the patriot movement and other alternative news from around the world.

B.A. Brooks

Chapter 1 - Hunker Down

Chapter 2 - Bug Out

Chapter 3 - Item Lists

Chapter 4 - Diagrams

Chapter 5 - Links



Chapter 1 - Introduction

In the following chapters, we will look at many topics that will enable the reader to determine what actions should be taken during any time of national emergency. Preparation and planning are the two key elements of surviving any threat. You must also decide whether you are going to stay where you are at, or bug out to a new location outside of the major cities. There are many different scenarios that we could look at, so we will stick to an economic collapse as our point of topic.

Hunkering Down

If you are forced to stay in any major city for what ever reason, you must start stocking up on your food and water staples immediately. I have been warning people now for years to start stocking supplies, because it takes years to do it properly. When an emergency of this level occurs, a person or family can not expect to just run up to the store and buy all the items you will need in one trip. Unless you are independently wealthy, it takes months and months if not years to properly prepare for a serious national or international crisis. Look over the Item Lists page for ideas on what you will want to stock and store.

The first thing you should do is purchase a water filtration/purification system. Berkey sells the best systems in my opinion and I not only bought my own, but also purchased my parents a system as well. I can not stress this point enough. If power goes out you will need a way to sterilize your drinking water. It is also a good idea to have cases of bottled water stored and also extra water storage canisters. Always buy canisters designated for drinking water storage or you could cause a health risk. Fill up your bathtub if you fear power outages. This water can be used for washing dishes, flushing the toilet and can also be sterilized for drinking water.

The Second thing is to create at least one rain barrel outside, connected to your gutter rain water drainage system located around the edge of your roof bottom. You can purchase a rain barrel or make your own fairly easily. I will show diagrams and parts needed further in this eBook. This water can be utilized in many ways for many applications and if you have to, you can always purify it and use it for drinking water.

The next thing is to start thinking about growing a vegetable garden. This can be accomplished in many number of ways. Of course if you have enough land around your house or back yard, you would obviously set up your garden in that location. If you live in an apartment or other dwelling and have no land available, there are still a few options at your disposal. One idea is to get with other neighbors and start a community garden in either a local empty lot or at a near by friends home who has the extra land. Another option is to grow Bag Gardens, balcony gardens and window ceil gardens. I will diagram each of these concepts further in this eBook.

Now it is time to figure out what exactly you want to grow in your garden. The only seeds that are acceptable are non GM (genetically modified). You only want organic heirloom seeds and they will be clearly marked on the packages you purchase. What and how much you grow will depend on how much space you have available. There are many companies selling seeds online that are credible and you can find them in the links section of this eBook.

You will want to start purchasing solar and hand crank electronic items. Depending on how much

Chapter 1 Continued

money you have will determine what you can actually do. If you have the cash on hand to purchase a solar generator for your home, this would be the ideal solution. If you can not afford a system like this, there are still many affordable alternatives. There are many solar and hand crank products available right now that are not only easy to find, but very affordable to buy. Flashlights, Radios, cell phone chargers and so on. You can also buy a solar battery charger which recharges AAAA, AAA, C, and D size rechargeable batteries. So if your power does go out, at least you will not be isolated from the world.

Another thing to think about is heating and cooking in the event of a long term power outage. The ultimate solution is a wood burning stove. The range in price from \$130 on up into the thousands. Wood stoves have two resources, heating and cooking. Any outside BBQ grill will work for cooking but you will need to stock up on a lot of charcoal and wood chips. If you use propane, make sure you invest in extra filled bottles and keep them in a safe location. Cooking indoors using an open flame with any fuel source including wood, is not advised. A great trick to heat water for drinking coffee or tea and even cooking real food is tealight candles. You can easily construct a small frame to put around the candle/candles which you can set a small tea kettle or coffee pot on top of. You will be surprised how fast this will heat up your desired item. You can also heat up canned foods in the same way. You can purchase bags of 100 tealight candles for around five bucks and sometimes even cheaper.

What you must now prepare for is the fact that you might be looked to for help from family members, friends, neighbors and even strangers. This is an inevitable fact. It will happen and you need to think now and decide if you are going to stock up even more goods than you normally would have in order to accommodate any unknown situations that might present themselves.

Now let us talk about security issues. There might come a time when you have to defend your self or a loved one. There are many lethal and non lethal weapons available on the market. From pepper spray and stun guns to semi automatic (rifles/handguns) weapons available online and in gun shops across the country. A shotgun is also a great deterrent when used during a home breach. There are many ways to make your living area more secure and whether you are prepared to use force is a personal decision that should be left to the individual. I personally suggest buying guns and learning how to use them. In the event of martial law there is a good chance that gun confiscation will take place at some point and you will have to decide then if you are going to surrender your weapons or not. If you try and fight law enforcement and military at that moment, you will most likely die, but if we all fight then we most likely win. It really depends on many things. Are they foreign troops? Are they detaining and arresting individuals? One school of thought is to hide your unregistered weapons in another location so that if there is ever a mass U.S. confiscation of guns and ammo, you will still have weapons and ammo at your disposal.



© 2009 B.A. Brooks All Rights Reserved

Surviving The NWO

By: B.A. Brooks

Chapter 2 - Introduction

In the previous chapter we looked at options for people who have decided for one reason or another to stay where they are and try to survive within the major cities. Even though I do not advice this strategy, sometimes people have little choice due to many factors such as age and sickness, just to name a few examples. In chapter two we will look at options for those who want to get out of the major cities and live with more of a survivalist mentality.

Bugging Out

If you and your loved ones ever have to leave your home because of any disaster, the first question usually asked is where will we go and what will we do. This is why I have been warning people for the last few years to start making plans now so these things will not be an issue if and when the time ever comes. It never hurts to be prepared. The ideal situation is to have family or know a friend with property in a rural or secluded area that you can go to and stay for an unlimited time. Unfortunately most people do not have this luxury. So what are you going to do? Pay to camp at a national park? I don't think so.....

Depending on the disaster and what happens afterwards, you might not have the option and freedom to travel the open roads. Once martial law is ordered, all movement and traffic will cease. You are going to either have to make a plan with a definite departure date, or you will need to watch the signs around you very carefully because your window or time frame to get out of the cities could be small. The best option that I can offer you is to purchase a small tract of wilderness land that is yours to do with as you wish. Land is very cheap right now and realtors are very easy to work with in order to get rid of most of these land parcels that have no potential of ever being developed. For instance you can buy wilderness land in almost any state with no money down, no credit checks, low monthly payments and no questions as long as you make your payments on time. If you can not afford a few hundred dollars a month, then get with friends, family and neighbors and go in together on the property which will make it not only affordable, but will give you the unity of being with a group of people. Once you make your decision on which property you will invest in, it will need to be prepared. On large properties you can go ahead and set up your water storage area, mark out your garden dimensions and get to know your property on foot while observing any areas of concern that might be deemed to be a security issue. Next, post No Trespassing and Keep Out signs around the perimeter of your new property. Do not put too many signs up or you will draw attention to your sanctuary. Over the next few months or possibly even the next few years, decisions can be made on many different topics, such as whether to raise chickens and possibly bring in other farm animals that produce food or milk. It is best to start with 10 hens and one rooster to start producing eggs. The main thing that you have to remember is this: Once you Bug Out, you must have enough supplies to last you until the next growing season, so you can produce food from your garden. Depending upon what month you are forced to leave will depend on how long you will have to survive before getting your garden actually producing food. Read as much as you can about edible plants and how to skin and dress a wild animal because it might just save your life someday. The earth

Chapter 2 Continued

is running out of water. This is a very scary fact! You must have the ability to filter bad water into drinkable water, or you will not survive. One great way to create small amounts is to use a water generating system. With this technique, you actually grab humidity from the air and then turn it into drinkable water. All my resources will be included within the websites included within the links pages in this eBook.

When considering hunting or defense, try to think outside the box and get a few slingshots, a blowgun, Oriental throwing stars, a crossbow and so on..... Set up some targets and learn how to use them all. Of course you will want to be well armed and in possession of a large supply of ammo. Hunting and fishing might be a necessity but make sure you buy any licenses needed now, so not to break any laws which might bring law enforcement into your life. Make observation posts in separate areas of your perimeter, where you can watch your surroundings without being seen. These can be areas that you prepare by using natural limbs, branches, leaves, plants and so on..... Set up trip wires where you fear looters may invade your perimeter. Use fishing line and small bells or tin cans tied together in a way which will create noise and alert you that something or someone has breached your safe zone. Even though you have Bugged Out from your original location, you should always be prepared to have to move out to other locations. This would only apply during a scenario of martial law ordered or an invasion by a foreign presence. In these extreme situations, if your presence is discovered you will be forced to fight or move on to new horizons. That decision will have to be assessed and acted upon at that time. Remember that law enforcement and active military are our brothers and sisters and will not act on unconstitutional orders. So always assess each situation separately, as not to endanger any lives that is not absolutely necessary.

The main thing is to be self sufficient so you will never have to return to the cities looking for food and/or water. So start making your plans now before you get caught unprepared. In an economic disaster scenario, most likely your worst threats will be hunger, thirst, extreme weather conditions, shelter, wild animals, looters, sickness and in extreme situations martial law could be ordered putting you at risk of arrest or could even result in your death. Stay self contained and keep a vigilant ear on your local and national news radio broadcasts. Listen to your scanner and sleep with one eye open. Listen to your gut feelings or intuitions. If something does not feel right, it probably isn't! Always be aware of your surroundings and when in a group situation, devise a night watch program which all members will rotate duty nights and schedules. You should not encounter any problems other than growing your food and enjoying your solitude, but like we have covered before: *It never hurts to be prepared*. If you follow this guide and apply it to your lifestyle, it should be a comfortable existence. If you do not, your life could be a living hell.



© 2009 B.A. Brooks All Rights Reserved

Surviving The NWO

By: B.A. Brooks

Chapter 3 - Introduction

These lists will give the reader a good idea of what will be needed in the case of any true disaster, and will also help you prepare in a way that will make for the most comfortable survival experience as possible for you and your family. Making the decision to leave your home is a huge one, but if you need to get out in a hurry, it is always better to be prepared and have a plan or two. Always use solar/hand crank electronics and purchase a solar battery charger that will recharge all standard types AAAA, AAA, C, D.

Do Not Take Any Mandatory Vaccines Or Shots From The Government!

- **Gather all necessary supplies**
- **Put together a communication plan**
- **Plot escape routes from within your home**
- **Plan evacuation routes from your community**
- **Educate yourself about how to respond to potential disaster situations in your area**
- **Create emergency kits for your home, car and office**
- **Get the entire family to practice your plans**

Pick a meeting place

Plan a rendezvous point where your family will meet both inside and outside your immediate area. Practice ahead of time getting to that rendezvous point from different locations at different times, just to get a feel for how it will go in and emergency.

(Below are several lists that will help give you options when putting together your stores)

Item Lists

- Band-Aids
- Medicine Dropper
- Aspirin
- Goody Powder
- Cold Medicine
- Cough Drops
- Anti-Acid Tablets
- Vitamins
- Bandages
- Medical Tape
- Alcohol
- Hydrogen Peroxide
- Iodine
- Orajel

Chapter 3 Continued

- Q-tips
- Condoms
- Razors
- Shaving cream
- Mirror
- Nail Clippers
- Toilet Paper/Napkins
- Paper Towels
- Cloth hand towels
- Bath towels
- Moist Towels (Baby Wipes)
- Liquid and bar Soap
- Shampoo/Conditioner
- Waterless hand cleaner
- Hand lotion
- Petroleum Jelly (lubricants)
- Comb/Brush
- Cotton balls
- Scalpels
- Scissors
- Latex gloves
- Paper/Cloth face masks
- Pain pills
- High Energy Snacks (protein bars, raisins, peanut butter, etc)
- Canned & non-perishable food items (Vegetables, Fruit, Meat)
- Powdered foods products (Milk, potatoes, butter, cheese, eggs, so on)
- Freeze Dried Foods (All food products)
- Beef jerky
- Pasta
- Sauce mixes
- Spices
- Sugar
- Flour
- Pasta
- Rice
- Quaker Oats
- Aluminum foil
- Ziplock storage bags
- Cooking Oil
- Organic Heirloom Vegetable Seeds
- Organic Heirloom Herb Garden Seeds
- Bottled Water
- Canteens
- Small water storage containers

Chapter 3 Continued

- Large water storage containers
- Plastic Garbage Bags
- Plastic Trash Can
- Rain Barrels
- Household Cleaning Items
- Bug repellent
- Games, Books, cards & Other Items to pass time
- Maps
- Flashlights
- Flares
- Rain gear
- Self activating heat packs and cold packs
- Thermal Underwear
- Hats & Gloves
- Compass
- Duct tape
- Electrical tape
- Lighters
- Matches
- Fire starter
- Tea lights
- Candles
- Tiki Torches
- Kerosene
- Tents
- Camp or patio chairs
- Camping Stove
- Metal campfire grill
- Pots/Pans
- Utility Knives
- Sharpening stone
- Manual Can opener
- Cooking Utensils
- Plates/cups/Utensils
- Water Purifier/Filtration System
- Can Opener
- Sewing Kit
- Solar Camping Shower
- Solar Battery Charger
- Rechargeable Batteries
- Blankets
- Sleeping bags
- Pillows
- AM/FM/Ham Portable Radio

Chapter 3 Continued

- Police Scanner
- Gas Mask with extra canisters
- Summer/Winter clothing
- Water Shoes
- Hiking boots
- Lite and heavy coats
- Gloves
- Binoculars
- Notebooks
- Pens & pencils
- Fishing Poles and tackle box
- fishing Net

Tools

- Axe
- Hatchet
- Tree Saw
- Machete
- Hammer
- Box cutter
- Hunting knife
- Sharpening stone
- 300 Feet of Good Rope
- Large Roll Of Twine
- Spool of Wire
- Tarps
- Nails
- Post Hole Digger
- Shovel
- Hoe
- Watering bucket
- Pliers
- Wire cutters
- Universal tool
- Flat head & Philips screwdrivers

GRAB-AND-GO

Experts suggest that after any disaster, every household should be prepared to manage at least 72 hours on its own. That means putting together comprehensive survival kits for each member of the family as well as kits for your office and cars

- Water filter. This is a great backup to a bottled water supply, it will remove toxins and bacteria in the event tap water becomes contaminated or you have to rely on eternal sources such as rain or stream water.

Chapter 3 Continued

- Gas grill. An outdoor portable propane powered grill with at least one full tank of propane in reserve as a disaster spare can cook your meals.
- Charcoal grill. Bring charcoal & lighter fluid, and when you run out, wood will work fine.
- Metal coffeepot. Caffeine withdrawal can be unpleasant, with symptoms mimicking the flu. Invest in a metal coffeepot that can withstand the extreme temperatures of a grill.
- Kids' entertainment devices. Buy yourself some much-needed peace with portable Game Boy systems or their equivalent.
- Battery-operated lights. Spend the money for a powerful flashlight that can withstand hours of use and abuse during an emergency. You'll also want to pick up a couple of battery-powered headlamps, so you don't have to juggle a flashlight. Also stock up on some battery-operated LED hurricane lamps for ambient lighting to read and cook by.
- Batteries. Even LED lights need to have their batteries replaced occasionally. Count on at least three refills of batteries per battery-operated gadget. Be sure to double-check which kind (D, C, AA, etc.) goes in each. And remember to replace all of the batteries in your disaster supplies once a year before they lose their juice.
- Weather radio. This lifesaver is a great addition to any household in the possible path of severe weather. You keep it on 24 hours a day, and normally it remains silent, but the instant the National Weather Service issues a warning the radio emits a piercing being sound. In the meantime, pick up a NOAA radio. Look for a brand with "S.A.M.E." technology, which enables you to focus the alert on your immediate vicinity. It'll cut down on annoying false alarms.

72 Hour Bug-Out Bag

FOOD - WATER - SHELTER

Food – lightweight but high in calories

Water - you cant live without it

Shelter - If you do not have a tent use a large trash bag

First Aid Kit - Basic Kit

Defense Items – Gun, Ammo, Stun gun, Knife, Baton, Pepper spray

Packing your backpack

- Change of clothes (seasonal)
- Socks/underwear
- Sturdy shoes
- Extra set of car and house keys
- Lighter (adults only) and matches
- Flash light and light sticks
- Pocket knife (adults only)
- Permanent marker
- Zip lock baggies
- Large trash bag

Chapter 3 Continued

- Zip ties
- Rubber bands
- Safety pins
- Sewing kit
- Paper plates, cups and eating utensils
- Map
- Multi tool kit
- Knife or cutting utensil
- Rope
- Foil
- Blanket or sleeping bag
- Notebook
- Flash drive with important financial documents
- ID tag on backpack

Communication

- AM/FM/Ham radio
- Walkie Talkies
- Police Scanner
- Solar Battery Charger
- Rechargeable Batteries
- Compass
- Mirror
- Whistle
- Flare

Personal Hygiene

- Toothbrush/Toothpaste
- Extra pair of contacts/glasses
- Tissues
- toilet paper
- Deodorant
- Comb/Hair Brush
- Shampoo
- Conditioner
- Baby wipes
- Bath towel/wash cloth
- Nail Clippers
- Razors
- Shaving cream
- Sanitary wipes or gel
- Vitamins

Chapter 3 Continued

Even though this looks like a very large list of items to pack into a backpack, but I assure you that if you have a standard official deep woods backpack, you will easily be able to find places for all or most of these items. Make the list your own by adding or subtracting items in order to make your survival experience as comfortable as possible.

GROUPS

- If you are bugging out with multiple people, designate the particular skills of each member and then share the information with others in your group.
- Coordinate people with the skills they have to handle certain items. Example: E.M.T. – carry Medical supplies. (First aid/medical bags)
- Everyone Should Learn CPR
- Print An Aerial Map of your designated Bug Out area – Google earth
- This is good to know for several reasons Exp. Bypassing major cities, roads, etc.
- Plan for everything! Make sure everyone has a personal, a family, and a group plan.
- Alternate means of Transportation also need to be planned. Boat, 4-wheeler, etc. Find out who in your group has alternate transportation available.
- Keep a list of important phone numbers and addresses

“Bug-Out” Auto Preparation

- Keep your gas tank full
- Emergency tool kit
- Flashlight
- AM/FM Portable Radio
- Extra batteries
- Whistle
- Water Containers
- Hearty snacks (such as granola bars)
- Blanket/Pillow
- Sleeping bag
- Hand warmer packs
- Toilet paper
- Moist wipes
- Additional jackets and spare items of clothing
- Hat/Gloves
- Jack
- Spare tire
- Snow chains for tires
- Antifreeze
- Extra oil
- Filter
- Jumper Cables

Chapter 3 Continued

- Fuse kit
- Ice scraper
- Tire-patch kit/can of fix-a-flat
- Signal flares
- Lighter/Matches
- Air horn aerosol
- Pepper spray

Water Storage



Water storage is critical for most situations and there are certain precautions that must be taken to ensure the health of you and anyone drinking from your storage containers. There are many options that you have available, but it is of most importance that you only use approved storage containers to avoid any health risks. Most small water storage containers are 6 gallon or 7 gallon containers and can be purchased at any major camping store. Some are stackable. These are good to fill your larger containers located at your retreat or camping location. These are blue water storage barrels which come in three sizes of 15 gallons, 30 gallons and 55 gallons. They seal airtight and an inexpensive hand pump is available for about \$20. Liquid drops are available which will help preserve your water for up to 5 years. You can also set these barrels on their side and install a valve spigot for easy pouring. These barrels are easy to find online and I will add links in chapter five where you can purchase your own. You can also buy larger barrels that range anywhere from 100 gallons to 1000 gallons. You will need to hire a water service to fill these and is only recommended for farms and ranches. Rain barrels are another great option and can be used for many things such as irrigating your garden, cleaning with detergent or soap products, flushing a camp style toilet, depending on what unit you have chosen.

Hunting and Fishing

Everyone has their own favorite fishing pole or gun that they feel comfortable using, so I will not need to say much in this section. If you do not have a fishing pole and a tackle box full of gear, I suggest you get one tomorrow. There are many videos on Youtube that will instruct you on the sport of fishing and others that will show you how to clean and cook your fish. If you do not own a gun, I suggest that you buy one immediately and learn how to use it at your local gun range. It is well advised to buy a hunting and fishing license in advance so you will not give any wild life officers a reason to arrest you or bring unwanted attention to you, your family or your group. After you choose and purchase your gun, start buying as much ammo as you can afford each week. I suggest 3 basic weapons: A 12 gauge assault shot gun, A Semi Automatic hand gun and a semi automatic carbine with a scope.

Surviving The NWO

By: B.A. Brooks

Chapter 4 - Introduction

In this chapter I have provided directions on how we make rain barrels. Some of the tools are specialized and can be costly. However, recommended less expensive alternatives are discussed. You can put your own rain barrel together for only about \$20 in parts.

Diagrams

Make Your Own Rain Barrel



The Benefits: Water Efficiency

- Use water wisely by watering your garden with free water collected from your roof.
- Rain water is great for plants.
- Connect a soaker hose to your barrel, a great way to water shallow rooted plants such as rhododendrons.
- Use your rain barrel in areas where you may not have a convenient spigot. Near your compost pile is a good idea to keep it as wet as a wrung-out sponge, promoting the composting process during the dryer months of summer.
- Rain water is usually soft and free of dissolved minerals. This untreated water is great for your indoor plants, your garden and lawn, or washing your car.

Chapter 4 Continued

Diversion of Rain Water from the Wastewater Treatment Plant

In older areas where storm sewers and sanitary sewers are combined, the disconnection of downspouts can be enhanced by the use of a rain barrel. Collect rain water that would have otherwise been unnecessarily treated. A rain barrel won't solve the combined sewer overflow problem, but it is a good way to help.

Some tips for making your barrel

- 55-gallon food grade quality recycled barrel.
- Install an overflow at the top. This is an important feature. A full barrel has the potential to spill additional water over the top and may cause localized erosion.
- Consider attaching the overflow to the downspout with a valve. Simply turn the valve off when the barrel is full and redirecting the runoff back into the downspout.
- As an alternative to the spigot on the diagram, purchase a spigot with a threaded nipple and simply twist it into the 1" hole.
- Do not use collected water for drinking, cooking or bathing.
- Keep the lid secure so children or animals cannot fall into the barrel.
- Disconnect the barrel during the winter to avoid constant overflow during the rainiest months. Attach it in the early spring to fill it for use.
- Most recycled barrels need to be cleaned before first use.
- If a moss killer has been used on the roof let a couple of rainfall events go by before collecting the roof runoff.
- Elevate your rain barrel slightly to make access to the spigot easier.
- The screened louver vent will prevent mosquitoes from breeding in your barrel.
- Consider joining multiple barrels for additional capacity!

Step 1

- Use a 6" hole saw, a saber saw, a keyhole saw or a drywall saw to cut a perfectly round 6" hole on the top of your barrel.
- Drill two holes with a 29/32" drill bit, one towards the top for an overflow and one towards the bottom of the barrel for the faucet.
- Next use a 3/4" NPT pipe tap and twist it into the upper 29/32" hole, then untwist the tap and back it out of the hole. Repeat this process for the lower 29/32" hole.
- Rinse your barrel out thoroughly, as it previously had a food product in it. Avoid using bleach, as it is environmentally harmful in the storm drains. For an environmentally safe soap solution use 2 teaspoons of castile soap and 2 teaspoons of vinegar or lemon juice for every gallon of water used to clean your barrel.



Chapter 4 Continued

Step 2

- Twist in the threaded side of the hose adapter into the 3/4" threaded hole towards the top of the barrel.
- Prepare the threaded side of the brass faucet by:
- Wrapping it tightly with Teflon tape, make 4 or 5 rotations until all the threads are covered
- Applying a thin ribbon of Kitchen and Bath All Purpose Adhesive Caulk, or similar sealant.
- Twist in the threaded and now prepared end of the faucet into the 3/4" threaded hole towards the bottom of the barrel.

Step 3

- Cover the 6" hole in the top by placing the 6" louvered screen onto the barrel with the louvered side up and the screen side down.
- Slide a hose onto the hose adapter at the top of barrel to direct the overflow water away from your home.
- Place two cinder blocks under the selected downspout and place the barrel on this raised base.
- Cut your downspout about 4" above the top of the barrel, add an elbow, and make any final adjustments to the base and barrel.
- Add a hose on the faucet or keep it available to fill a watering can.
- Enjoy your rain barrel!



Tools List

Drill

6" Hole Saw

29/32" Drill Bit

3/4" Pipe Tap

Making Your Own Bag Garden

An African Bag Garden is simply a sack filled with compost, soil and manure, with a column of stones running up the middle. It is designed to use waste water and composted food. Re-use of resources is hugely important to the families we work with, as it increases what can be grown in a small area. Find out more by following the link I provide in the next chapter.

You can plant any kind of vegetables and herbs in burlap coffee bags.

Strawberries work great, too! Here's how you do it: Set a coffee bag in place, against a tree, under a shrub, or among a clump of perennials. Roll down the top edge until you have the height you want.

The rounded collar around the top is gentle on plants that hang over the edge.

Fill the bag with pre-dampened, all-purpose potting soil (or fill halfway with compost and/or garden soil and then top off with potting soil). No need to worry about drainage:

The burlap bag holds moisture, yet drains well and stays upright.

Plant with seedlings, like you would a regular container. For a filled-out effect, experiment with cutting slits on the sides and poking seedlings in the holes.

Burlap coffee bags provide you with instant container gardens that adapt to any garden and landscape situation. Because they sit gently on the earth, you can use burlap containers to fill spaces and shape in, and around, existing beds. Because they are biodegradable, plan on using your coffee bag(s) for one season. At the end of the season, they are soft and pliable. At that point, just break it apart and distribute the soil around the garden. Bury the burlap bag in the garden or in the compost pile where it will decompose. Tie medium size sticks around your bag garden to support the weight.



Surviving The NWO

By: B.A. Brooks

Chapter 5 - Introduction

Depending what format you are reading this eBook in will determine whether you have clickable links below. For that reason I also added the actual URL to each resource. From these locations you will find everything you need to start and fulfill your journey. I added eBay because it is a great recourse for land purchase and/or lease options, that many people might not think of.

Links

- Survival City USA - <http://www.survivalcityusa.com>
- 2009 Survival Guide - <http://www.uaaff.us/liveandsurvive.htm>
- The United American Freedom Foundation - <http://www.uaaff.us>
- Camp America Freedom Projects - www.uaaff.us/campamerica.htm
- Berkey Water Systems - <http://www.berkeywater-cart.com/?Click=3146>
- Hi-Point Firearms - <http://www.hi-pointfirearms.com/index.html>
- Eagle Star Wilderness Land - <http://www.eaglestar.net/>
- DMI Timber Properties - http://www.buckinghammint.com/NA_Land.htm
- Outdoor Properties - <http://www.outdoorproperties.com/>
- Heritage Lodge Land - <http://www.gamebirdhunts.com/hunting-land-leases.asp>
- The Survival Outpost - <http://www.survivaloutpost.com/servlet/StoreFront>
- eBay - <http://www.ebay.com>
- Bag Garden - http://www.cowfiles.com/resources/xls/How_to_make_a_Bag_Garden.pdf
- Prison Planet - <http://www.prisonplanet.com/>
- Alex Jones Television - <http://www.alexjonestv.com/>
- Rolling Tobacco and accessories - <http://www.rollyourown.com/>
- Rain Barrel Construction - <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=MGFDIkJOdaM>
- Ace Hardware Rain Barrel -
<http://www.acehardware.com/product/index.jsp?productId=3336586&CAWELAID=270950876>



Albert Einstein

"Great spirits have often encountered violent opposition from weak minds."

Edmund Burke

"The only thing necessary for the triumph of evil is for good men to do nothing."

Benjamin Franklin

"Half a truth is often a great lie."

George Orwell

"In a time of universal deceit, telling the truth becomes a revolutionary act"

Robert Kennedy

"Fear not the path of truth for the lack of people walking on it."

Sinclair Lewis

"When fascism comes to America, it will be wrapped in a flag and carrying a cross."

Surviving The New World Order

2009 B.A. Brooks All Rights Reserved

END

Conspiracy Theories

Connecting The Dots

HAARP



**PROJECT
BLUE BEAM**



CHEMTRAILS



By: B.A. Brooks

CHEMTRAILS



The **chemtrail conspiracy theory** holds that some contrails are actually chemicals or biological agents deliberately sprayed at high altitudes for a purpose undisclosed to the general public. Versions of the chemtrail conspiracy theory circulating on the internet and radio talk shows theorize that the activity is directed by government officials. As a result, federal agencies have received thousands of complaints from people who have demanded an explanation. The existence of chemtrails has been repeatedly denied by government agencies and scientists around the world. The United States Air Force has stated that the theory is a hoax which "has been investigated and refuted by many established and accredited universities, scientific organizations, and major media publications". The British Department for Environment, Food and Rural Affairs has stated that chemtrails "are not scientifically recognized phenomena". The Canadian Government House Leader has stated that "The term 'chemtrails' is a popularized expression, and there is no scientific evidence to support their existence." The term chemtrail is derived from "chemical trail" in the similar fashion that contrail is an abbreviation for condensation trail. It does not refer to common forms of aerial spraying such as crop dusting, cloud seeding or aerial firefighting. The term specifically refers to aerial trails allegedly caused by the systematic high-altitude release of chemical substances not found in ordinary contrails, resulting in the appearance of supposedly uncharacteristic sky tracks. Believers of this theory speculate that the purpose of the chemical release may be for global dimming, population control, weather control, or biowarfare and claim that these trails are causing respiratory illnesses and other health problems. I have found out that there are other interesting connections to HAARP and the infamous Project Blue Beam.

An exclusive look inside a chemtrail spray plane



Start looking up in the sky and you will see this above your city





Many have and will argue that these are simply contrails, but the fact is that contrails completely dissipate after only mere seconds if not a few minutes. Chemtrails linger for hours and spread out, covering a huge area. Government agencies and other experts on contrail or atmospheric phenomena deny the existence of chemtrails, insisting that the characteristics attributed to them are simply features of contrails responding differently in diverse conditions in terms of the sunlight, temperature, horizontal and vertical wind shear, and humidity levels present at the aircraft's altitude. With that said, I can say that this is another one of these conspiracy theories that I originally thought was ridiculous. Until I started writing my still unreleased book "An American Betrayal", did I start looking at this phenomenon. I not only have spent several years researching both sides of the argument, but I also started looking up while paying more attention to what was really going on around me. My work allows me to travel extensively across America and Europe. What I have realized is that governments in every country are involved in this activity. While in Berlin, Germany I was able to see a local news special asking the hard questions to the German air force, and they called what they are doing as "Cloud Seeding" with and ultimate goal of weather modification. Governments of the world have been seeding our skies for over ten years now while denying it the entire time, so when on April 8th 2009 when Obama openly stated that the government and military was going to start looking at climate engineering, going on to describe what many of us know has been going on for about ten years previous his statement. I put out these eBooks in an effort to get the reader to start doing their own investigating, which will ultimately send each new participant down their own journey of truth. Whatever the reason or reasons are that our world leadership has taken on this grand task, one thing is for sure, it can't be good. Obviously there are many things that we the people are not and have not been told, and I understand that the masses can't be told national secrets, but this is an international plan that is being carried out. Do I need to repeat that last line? When there is so much corruption exposed on such a massive level every single day, how can we the people trust our leadership when it concerns the air we breath, the food we eat and the ones we love? Chemtrail, Cloud Seeding, Weather Modification, Food manipulation, The dumbing down of the worlds population. It is all part of the master plan TOTAL CONTROL!



Resources

Should Government Aircraft Spray Chemicals on Residential Areas?

<http://blog.wired.com/wiredscience/2008/06/should-governme.html>

Chemtrails, HAARP, and Mass Mind Control

http://www.stevequayle.com/News.alert/05_Tech/050308.HAARP.mind.html

Los Angeles to resume controversial cloud-seeding project

http://rss.xinhuanet.com/newsc/english/2008-06/17/content_8382176.htm

German Scientist Exposes Chemtrails As Military Operations

<http://www.rense.com/general81/crimeag.htm>

Chemtrails - Shocking Phoenix Air Quality Test Results

<http://rense.com/general82/chemit.htm>

A Chemtrail Story

<http://www.rense.com/general81/chemical.htm>

Aerosol and Electromagnetic Weapons In The Age Of Nuclear War

<http://www.rense.com/general59/aerosolandelectromag.htm>

A practical guide to removing toxins from the body

<http://www.proliberty.com/observer/20080201.htm>

Stop Chemtrails

<http://www.worldgathering.net/stop/>

Chemtrails

<http://dprogram.wordpress.com/2008/06/05/chemtrails-mega-post/>

THE CHEMTRAIL RAIN - Biological warfare tested against a small US town

<http://pimpinturtle.com/2009/02/13/the-chemtrail-rain--biological-warfare-tested-against-a-small-us-town.aspx>

Chemtrail Proof - German Military Exposed

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=IaPqCMluEk4>

New World Order and the Chemtrails Connection

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=j8NmzfJkI0>

HAARP

(HIGH FREQUENCY ACTIVE AURORAL RESEARCH PROGRAM)



The military says the HAARP system could:

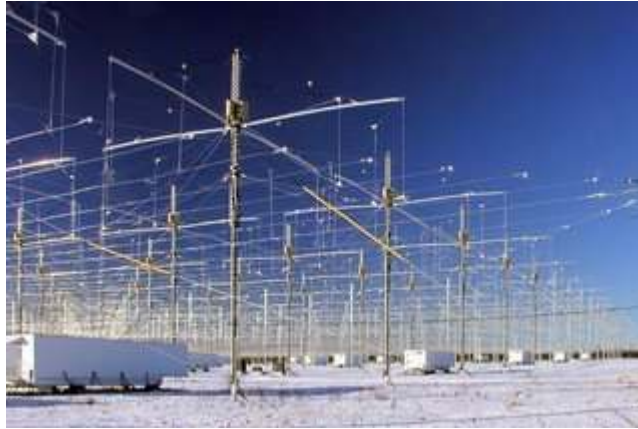
- give the military a tool to replace the electromagnetic pulse effect of atmospheric thermonuclear devices (still considered a viable option through at least 1986);
- replace the huge Extremely Low Frequency (ELF) submarine communication system operating in Michigan and Wisconsin with a new and more compact technology;
- be used to replace the over-the-horizon radar system that was once planned for the current location of HAARP with a more flexible and accurate system;
- provide a way to wipe out communications over an extremely large area, while keeping the military's own communications systems working;
- provide a wide-area Earth-penetrating tomography which, if combined with the computing abilities of EMASS and Cray computers, would make it possible to verify many parts of nuclear nonproliferation and peace agreements;
- be a tool for geophysical probing to find oil, gas and mineral deposits over a large area;
- be used to detect incoming low-level planes and cruise missiles, making other technologies obsolete

Now let's look a bit deeper and see what else is capable with these systems. *Continue Reading..*



Buttered up to seem harmless HAARP is strongly suspected to be a scalar interferometer, which is able to use the earth and atmosphere as a conveyor of scalar waves to excite the energy in the atmosphere at any point on the planet. Subsequently these waves are able to effect weather patterns by changing the energy levels (density) of the atmospheric layers, also making it possible to create endothermic implosions, or exothermic explosions using something known as the woodpecker signal to target specific points on the globe. High frequency scalar waves can also be adjusted to the frequency of 8hz. Transmitted, this frequency interacts with the natural vibrational frequency of the brain, and could in fact be used to tip emotional balance or calm a human down.. or even put them to sleep, by resonating at the brains sleeping frequency, or perhaps even making you more or less prone to violence. First off, there's the basic nature of the project. It's scores of radio antenna pumping massive high-frequency directional broadcasts into the air for the purpose of heating the ionosphere. Yes, that's right, it's blasting electromagnetic radiation into the sky to "microwave" the outer layer atmosphere. Starting to sound less innocuous? Some people, purporting to be government employees with privileged information, have claimed that HAARP is actually some sort of massive destructor beam for a nefarious purpose. HAARP claims that the supposed 3,600 kilowatts of energy originating from the project are completely harmless (detractors claim it's more like a gigawatt) and far less than the normal variation in ionospheric radiation. Which raises the question of why they don't just study those normal variations.





- HAARP is a giant death ray, based on a design contained in the notes of inventor Nikola Tesla, seized by the FBI after his death. This is a very popular theory, probably because so much of it is actually true. Tesla claimed to have developed a death ray with a very similar configuration to HAARP's actual configuration, and the seizure of his scientific papers is a matter of public record.
- HAARP is a weather-control machine. There's a certain logic to this one as well. If a butterfly's wings beating in Tibet can cause el Nino, then a gigawatt of electromagnetic radiation ought to be good for something.
- HAARP is an earthquake machine. Also based on a bunch of weird stuff Tesla discovered. Somewhat offset by the fact the HAARP array is clearly pointed at the sky.
- HAARP is a doomsday machine ripping a hole in the earth's atmosphere. Colorful, but scientifically questionable. How do you rip a hole in air?
- HAARP has something to do with UFOs. Either signaling them, blasting them from the skies, or feeding babies to them.
- HAARP is a giant Mind Control broadcasting machine. Appealing, but if it works, why are people still such assholes? Its a fact that HAARP works, and is much more capable than government officials claim it to be. It was able to manifest an artificial Aurora

http://www.livescience.com/technology/050202_light_show.html

<http://www.geocities.com/Area51/Shadowlands/9654/tesla/projecthaarp.html>

Before the turn of the century, Nikola Tesla had discovered and was utilizing a new type of electric wave. Tesla repeatedly stated his waves were non-Hertzian, and his wireless transmissions did not fall off as the square of the distance. His discovery was apparently so fundamental (and his intent to provide free energy to all humankind was so clear) that it was responsible for the withdrawal of his financial backing, his deliberate isolation, and the gradual removal of his name from the history books. By 1914 or so, Tesla had been successfully isolated and was already nearly a "non-person." Thereafter Tesla lived in nearly total seclusion, occasionally surfacing (at his annual birthday party for members of the press) to announce the discovery of an enormous new source of free energy, the perfection of wireless transmission of energy without losses, fireball weapons to destroy whole armies and thousands of airplanes at hundreds of miles distance, and a weapon that could provide an

impenetrable defense and thus render war obsolete. It appears that the US Military is attempting to recreate this technology. "Project HAARP", the High-frequency Active Auroral Research Program, is playing with the fate of all our lives and the very existence of the Earth. This program is conducted by the University of Alaska, Fairbanks. and funded by the US Air Force and Navy. In brief, it is the world largest RF transmitter capable of ELF (Extremely Low Frequency) and VHF (Very High Frequency) transmissions at incredible power levels.



Angels Don't Play This HAARP

<http://www.earthpulse.com/src/product.asp?productid=5>

Resources

What are scalar waves?

<http://www.rbduncan.com/sw.htm>

Videos

Informative video on HAARP

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=MnRPZOUVhJ4>

FULFORD VS. HAARP

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=InV0cVH6KZc>

Haarp - Advanced Tesla Technology

<http://vids.myspace.com/index.cfm?fuseaction=vids.individual&videoid=1078594>

More HAARP Links

http://fraktali.travity.de/chemtrail/haarp_scandinavia.html

<http://www.haarp.alaska.edu/>

<http://www.haarp.net/>

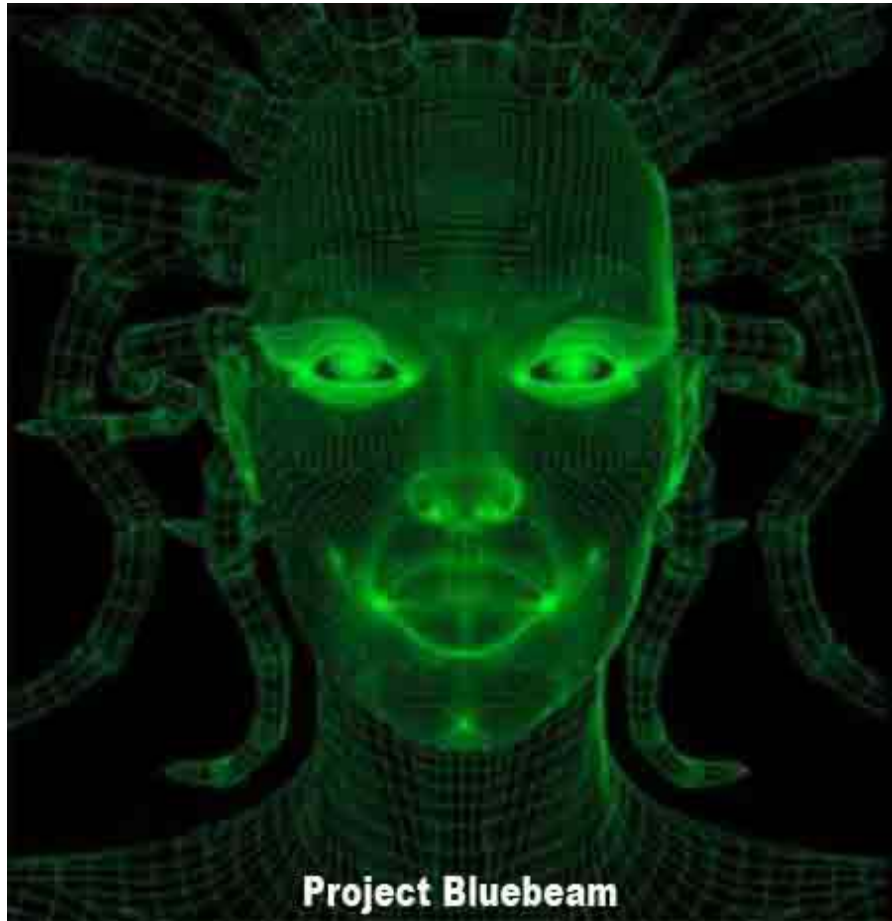
http://www.politiken.biz/chemtrai_HAARP_echelon.htm

<http://www.earthpulse.com/src/category.asp?catid=1>

<http://www.bariumblues.com/haarp1.htm>

<http://www.theseekerbooks.com/articles/tesla.htm>

PROJECT BLUE BEAM



Side note: I was making great progress in writing my new book, until I started researching Project Blue Beam for the conspiracy chapters. This is what lead me into researching Chemtrails, HAARP, Holographic technology and so much more. So I have unexpectedly spent the last four months or so detailing all of the different aspects to this one project. Many things all connect back to Blue Beam and as insane as it seems, much proof has been presented to me that the government and military really do have the technology to make this happen. Another thing that sent red flags flying, was a few years ago when I learned that there would be a nationwide digital conversion of all television sets in America. As time went forward and we got closer to the February switch over date, it struck me as strange that the government seemed so concerned that everyone in every household had the a converter box so they could see their tv. What real reason would our leadership care, or be concerned if we can not see our tv sets? One reason could be that they can send out different waveforms and frequencies in ELF and microwave that do many things to the mass population. Such as mind manipulation, inducing sickness, altering DNA and causing hallucinations. Do your own research in depth and you might just be shocked at what you find. B.A. Brooks

The infamous NASA Blue Beam Project has four different steps in order to implement the new age religion with the antichrist at its head. We must remember that the new age religion is the very foundation for the new world government, without which religion the dictatorship of the new world order is completely impossible. I'll repeat that: Without a universal belief in the new age religion, the success of the new world order will be impossible! That is why the Blue Beam Project is so important to them, but has been so well hidden until now.

The first step of blue beam concerns the breakdown of all archeological knowledge. It deals with the setup with artificially created earthquakes at certain precise locations on the planet where, supposedly, new discoveries will finally explain to all people the error of all fundamental religious doctrines. The falsification of this information will be used to make all nations believe that their religious doctrines have been misunderstood for centuries and misinterpreted. Psychological preparations for that first step have already been implemented with the film, "2001: A Space Odyssey;" the Star Trek series, and "Star Wars;" all of which deal with invasions from space and the coming together of all nations to repel the invaders. The last films, "Jurassic Park," deals with the theories of evolution, and claim God's words are lies.

What is important to understand in the first step is that those earthquakes will hit at different parts of the world where scientific and archeological teachings have indicated that arcane mysteries have been buried. By those types of earthquakes, it will be possible for scientists to re-discover those arcane mysteries which will be used to discredit all fundamental religious doctrines. This is the first preparation for the plan for humanity because what they want to do is destroy the beliefs of all Christians and Muslims on the planet. To do that, they need some false "proof" from the far past that will prove to all nations that their religions have all been misinterpreted and misunderstood.

The second step involves a gigantic "space show" with three-dimensional optical holograms and sounds, laser projection of multiple holographic images to different parts of the world, each receiving a different image according to predominating regional national religious faith. This new "god's" voice will be speaking in all languages. In order to understand that, we must study various secret services' research done in the last 25 years. The Soviets have perfected a very advanced computer system, even exported them, and fed them with the minute psychophysiological particulars based on their studies of the anatomy and electro-mechanical composition of the human body, and the studies of the electrical, chemical and biological properties of the human brain. These computers were fed, as well, with the languages of all human cultures and their meanings. The dialects of all cultures have been fed into the computers from satellite transmissions. The Soviets began to feed the computers with objective programs like the ones of the new messiah. It also seems that the Soviets - the new world order people - have resorted to suicidal methods with the human society by allocating electronic wavelengths for every person and every society and culture to induce suicidal thoughts if the person doesn't comply with the dictates of the new world order.

There are two different aspects of step two. The first is the "space show." Where does the space show come from? The space show, the holographic images will be used in a simulation of the ending during which all nations will be shown scenes which will be the fulfillment of that which they desire to verify the prophecies and adversary events. These will be projected from satellites onto the sodium layer about 60 miles above the earth. We see tests every once in a while, but they are called UFOs and "flying saucers." The result of these deliberately staged events will be to show the world the new "Christ," the new messiah, Matreya, for the immediate implementation of the new world religion. Enough truth will be foisted upon an unsuspecting world to hook them into the lie. "Even the most learned will be deceived." The project has perfected the ability for some device to lift up an enormous number of people, as in a rapture, and whisk the entire group into a never-never land. We see tests of this device in the abduction of humans by those mysterious little alien greys, who snatch people out of their beds and through windows into waiting "mother ships." The calculated resistance to the universal religion and the

new messiah and the ensuing holy wars will result in the loss of human life on a scale never imagine before in all of human history. The Blue Beam Project will pretend to be the universal fulfillment of the prophecies of old, as major an event as that which occurred 2,000 years ago. In principle, it will make use of the skies as a movie screen (on the sodium layer at about 60 miles) as space-based laser-generating satellites project simultaneous images to the four corners of the planet in every language and dialect according to the region. It deals with the religious aspect of the new world order and is deception and seduction on a massive scale. Computers will coordinate the satellites and software already in place will run the sky show. Holographic images are based on nearly identical signals combining to produce an image or hologram with deep perspective which is equally applicable to acoustic ELF, VLF and LF waves and optical phenomena. Specifically, the show will consist of multiple holographic images to different parts of the world, each receiving a different image according to the specific national, regional religion. Not a single area will be excluded. With computer animation and sounds appearing to emanate from the very depths of space, astonished ardent followers of the various creeds will witness their own returned messiahs in convincing lifelike reality. Then the projections of Jesus, Mohammed, Buddha, Krishna, etc., will merge into one after correct explanations of the mysteries and revelations will have been disclosed. This one god will, in fact, be the antichrist, who will explain that the various scriptures have been misunderstood and misinterpreted, and that the religions of old are responsible for turning brother against brother, and nation against nation, therefore old religions must be abolished to make way for the new age new world religion, representing the one god antichrist they see before them. Naturally, this superbly staged falsification will result in dissolved social and religious disorder on a grand scale, each nation blaming the other for the deception, setting loose millions of programmed religious fanatics through demonic possession on a scale never witnessed before. In addition, this event will occur at a time of profound worldwide political anarchy and general tumult created by some worldwide catastrophe. The United Nation even now plans to use Beethoven's "Song of Joy" as the anthem for the introduction for the new age one world religion. If we put this space show in parallel with the star wars program we get this: combination of electromagnetic radiation and hypnosis have also been the subject of intensive research. In 1974, for instance, researcher G. F. Shapits, said of one of the research proposals that, "...in this investigation it will be shown that the spoken words of the hypnotist may also be converted by electromagnetic energy directly and to the subconscious part of the human brain without employing any mechanical device for receiving or transcoding the message, and without the person exposed to such influence having a chance to control the information input consciously. It may be expected that the rationalized behavior will be considered to have been taken out of their own free will." Anyone investigating so-called "channeling" phenomena right now would be wise to take this area of research into consideration. It will be noted that those who think of themselves as "channelers" has escalated rapidly since this type of research was conducted. It is uncanny how similar their messages are, despite which entity they claim to be their source of divine guidance. It would suggest any individual considering the credibility of channeled information should be discerning and critically evaluate where the message they are receiving originates, and if the messages are specifically beneficially to the new world order. The Sydney Morning newspaper published an item on March 21st, 1983 which announced that the Soviets were invading the human mind, the article having been submitted to the foreign editor by Doctor Nathan Abnuengy, assistant professor in the faculty of agriculture in Asia. It is worth quoting the article at length even though

his grammar is a little old. This article relates to the Soviets who created the supercomputer we were discussing earlier and which is really important because these types of computers can be run through satellites and through space. The computers were fed with all the different languages and their meanings, the dialect of all peoples were fed to the computers with objective programs. But we are no longer talking about the Soviets; we are talking about the United Nations, the minions of the new world order, who are feeding the computers with the necessary information. The editor of the column in which the article appeared even states that the piece made points too important to ignore. I think it is possible that the persons who have created this mega-mind control program could sell the software to an organization and not be aware that the client might use the program and data to enslave all of humankind. Just imagine how far they have advanced since that article was published! The advancement of techniques propel us toward the third step in the Blue Beam Project that goes along with the telepathic and electronically augmented two-way communication where ELF, VLF and LF waves will reach each person from within his or her own mind, convincing each of them that their own god is speaking to them from the very depths of their own soul. Such rays from satellites are fed from the memories of computers that have stored massive data about every human on earth, and their languages. The rays will then interlace with their natural thinking to form what we call diffuse artificial thought. That kind of technology goes into the 1970s, 1980s, and 1990s research where the human brain has been compared to a computer. Information is fed in, processed, integrated and then a response is formulated and acted upon. Mind controllers manipulate information the same way a computer for grammar manipulates information. In January 1991, the University of Arizona hosted a conference entitled, "The NATO Advanced Research Workshop on Current and Emergent Phenomena and Biomolecular Systems." What does that mean exactly? It means this: We refer to one paper that was delivered at the conference which stands out for its different attitude towards the development under discussion at that time. It was, in effect, a protest and chilling warning to the attending scientists about the potential abuse of their research findings. Their findings, of course, stated that the United States has already developed communications equipment which can make the blind see, the deaf hear and the lame walk. It can relieve the terminally ill from pain without the use of drugs or surgery. I'm not talking about science fiction. A man might retain the use of all his faculties right up to the moment of his death. This communications equipment depends upon a completely new way of looking at the human brain and neuro-muscular systems and radiation pulses at ultra-low frequencies. Some of this equipment is now operational within the Central Intelligence Agency (CIA), and Federal Bureau of Investigation. It will never be used to make the blind see, the deaf hear and the lame walk because it is central to the domestic political agenda and foreign policy of George Bush and his puppet masters of the new world order. Domestically, the new communications equipment is being used to torture and murder person who match profiles imagined to be able to screen a given population for terrorists; to torture and murder citizens who belong to organizations which promote tolerance and peace and development in Central America; to torture and murder citizens who belong to organizations who oppose the development and deployment of nuclear weapons, and to create a race of slave cult automatons, or what is popularly called "the Manchurian Candidates." Overseas experimentation is taking place on hostages held by the United States and Canada, Great Britain, Australia, Germany, Finland and France. Additionally, there has been a long series of bizarre suicides among British computer scientists, all of whom have had some connection to the United States Navy. What it is possible to ask before such a psychology of terror is this: would any

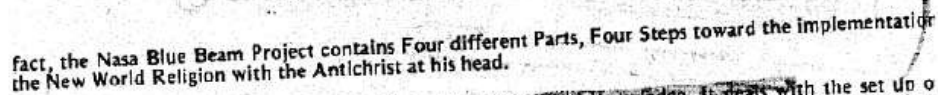
government, corporation or psychiatrist willfully promote such horror today? The answer is quite obviously, "Yes." Government agencies and the corporations that work with them toward new world order are prepared to promote anything that will help them achieve their objective of total social control. As for the question of why: For one thing, if you terrify the public and make them fear for their safety, they will allow you to implement draconian law enforcement practice, disarm them and keep extensive records on them, and they only have to tell you that it is all to protect you, of course. Secondly, it promotes the decay of the present democratic forms of political systems, and leads societies to search for alternative methods of political ideology. Of course, the alternative has already been planned. It is called the new world order and it will not have your safety or interests at heart. As George Bush said: "Read my lips." Fear has always been used by powerful elite to control and subjugate the masses. The old maxim, divide and conquer is being played out to the limit worldwide to ensure that everyone is frightened for their personal safety, and to be suspicious of everyone else. This, too, is mind control. To go further in regard to the new technology which is at the base of the NASA Blue Beam Project, we have to consider this statement by psychologist James V. McConnell which was published in a 1970s issue of *Psychology Today*. He said, "The day has come when we can combine sensory deprivation with drug hypnosis and astute manipulation of reward and punishment to gain almost absolute control over an individual's behavior. It should then be possible to achieve a very rapid and highly effective type of positive brainwashing that would allow us to make dramatic changes in a person's behavior and personality." Now, when we talked before about that kind of ray and the telepathic and electronically augmented communication, the kind of rays that are fed from the memories of computers which store massive data about humans, human language and dialects, and we said that the people will be reached from within, making each person to believe that his own god is speaking directly from within his or her own soul, we refer to that kind of technology and that kind of thinking that same psychologist was espousing, that is: we should be trained from birth that we should all do what society wants us to do rather than what we want to do for ourselves; that because they have the technology to do it, no one should now be allowed to have their own individual personality. This statement and these ideas are important because it is the basic teaching of the United Nations that no one owns his or her own personality. And that same psychologist claims that no one has any say-so about the kind of personality they acquire and there is no reason to believe you have the right to refuse to acquire a new personality if your old personality is considered "antisocial." What is important in this declaration is that the new world order will be set up over the current system, meaning the old way of thinking and behavior and religion will be considered the "old" and incorrect way of thinking and that they can change it at one of the eradication camps of the United Nations to make sure that anyone with this "antisocial" behavior will be disposed of quickly so that other modified individuals will be able to fulfill the needs and agendas of the new world order without being distracted by the truth. Could this be the greatest mind control project ever? The NASA Blue Beam Project is the prime directive for the new world order's absolute control over the populations of the entire earth.

I would suggest you investigate this information carefully before dismissing it as fanatic lunacy. If we go further in the different reports we have presented, we find that the mind control operations and technology include a transmitter that broadcasts at the same frequency as the human nervous system, which transmitter is manufactured by the Loral Electro-Optical System in Pasadena, California. Loral, a major defense contractor, has previously conducted research on

directed energy weapons for Lt. Gen. Leonard Perez of the U. S. Air force who was searching for a weapon that could implant messages into the minds of the enemy while urging his own troops on to superhuman deeds of valor! The device employs electromagnetic radiation of gigahertz frequencies pulsed at extremely low frequencies (ELF). It is used to torture people both physically and mentally from a distance. Weapons of this type are thought to have been used against a British woman protesting the presence of American Cruise Missiles at Greenham Common Airbase during the 1970s. This weapon can be used to induce total sensory deprivation by broadcasting signals into the auditory nerve at such high power that it blocks the ability of the individual to hear themselves think! The process employed by such ELF technology are described in various U. S. Defense Department publications, including one entitled, "The Electromagnetic Spectrum and Low Intensity Conflict," by Captain Paul E. Tyler, Medical Commandant, U. S. Navy, which is included in a collection entitled, "Low Intensity Conflict and Modern Technology Edict," by Lt. Col David G. Dean, USAF. The paper was delivered in 1984 and the collection published 1986 by Air University Press, Maxwell Air force Base, Alabama. Another pulse microwave device can deliver audible signals directly to an individual while remaining undetectable to anyone else. The technology is very simple and can be built by using an ordinary police radar gun. The microwave beam generated by the device is modulated at audio frequencies and can broadcast messages directly into the brain. Now here we come to the NASA Blue Beam Project. The broadcasting of subliminal two-way communication and images from the depths of space correspond directly to that kind of technology. In his book, "The Body Electric," Nobel Prize nominee Robert Baker describes a series of experiments conducted in the early 1960s by Allen Frie where this phenomena was demonstrated as well as later experiments conducted in 1973 at the Walter Reed Army Institute of Research by Dr. Joseph C. Sharp who personally underwent tests in which he proved he could hear and understand messages delivered to him in an echo-free isolation chamber via a pulsed microwave audiogram which is an analog of the word's sound vibration beamed into his brain. Baker then goes on to state, "Such a device has obvious application for covert operations designed to drive a target crazy with unknown voices or deliver undetectable instructions to a programmed assassin." Now figure out when we hear that voice from the new world messiah who would be speaking from space to all of the sane people of the earth who might give instructions to zealots and religious fanatics, we would see hysteria and social mayhem on a scale never witnessed before on this planet. No police forces in the world, even as a combined front, could deal with the disorder that will follow! A 1978 book entitled, "Microwave Auditory Effect and Application," by James C. Lynn describes how audible voices can be broadcast directly into the brain. This technology could actually allow the blind to see and the deaf to hear. Instead, it has been turned into a weapon to enslave the world. Allen Frie also reports that he could speed up, slow down or stop the hearts of isolated frogs by synchronizing the pulsed rate of a microwave beam with the heart itself. According to Robert Baker, similar results have been obtained using live frogs, which shows that it is technically feasible to produce heart attacks with rays designed to penetrate the human chest. EDITOR'S NOTE: Both the author of this report and his colleague died of "heart attacks" only days apart one in Canada and the other while visiting Ireland. Neither had a history of heart problems. I should mention also that Dr. Baker does NOT participate in such research. It has been demonstrated that focused ultra high frequency UHF electromagnetic energy beams can be used to induce considerable agitation and muscular activity or induce muscular weakness and lethargy. Microwaves can also be used to burn human skin and aid the effect of drugs, bacteria and

poisons or affect the function of the entire brain. These effects were all revealed at length by the CIA on September 21, 1977 in testimony before the Subcommittee on Health and Scientific Research. Dr. Sidney Gottlieb. Who directed the MK-Ultra program at that time was forced to discuss the scope of the CIA's research to find techniques of activation of the human organism by remote electronic means. So this is something that exists right now, that has been pursued to its highest degree, that can be used from space to reach any person, anyplace on the face of the earth. If we go deeper in that process of mind control over the people we find that the equipment and technology has been used to influence politics in a much more direct fashion. Michael Dukakis, the Democrat candidate running against George Bush in the 1988 election was targeted with microwave technology in order to impede his public speaking performance once the public opinion polls showed he posed a serious threat to Bush's election prospects. He also claims that the equipment was used against Kitty Dukakis and drove her to the brink of suicide. In the Disneyland world of U. S. politics, a presidential candidate with problems such as these, would obviously lose their race to the White House. In the December 1980 edition of the U. S. Army Journal, called the Military Review, a column by Lt. Col John B. Alexander, entitled, "The New Mental Battlefield: Beam Me Up, Spock," provides further insight into the technical capabilities at the disposal of the comptroller. He writes, "Several examples will demonstrate areas in which progress have been made. The transference of energy from one organism to another; the ability to heal or cause disease to be transmitted over a distance, thus inducing illness or death from no apparent cause; telepathic behavior modification which includes the ability to induce hypnotic states up to a distance of 1,000 kilometers have been reported. The use of telepathic hypnosis also holds great potential. This capability could allow agents to be deeply planted with no conscious knowledge of their programming. In movie terms, the Manchurian Candidate lives, and does not even require a telephone call. "Other mind-to-mind induction techniques are being considered. If perfected this capability could allow the direct transference of thought via telepathy from one mind or group of minds to a select target audience. The unique factor is that the recipient will not be aware that thought has been implanted from an external source. He or she will believe the thoughts are original." This is exactly what we were talking about. The third step in the NASA Blue Beam Project is called the Telepathic Electronic Two-Way Communication. Lt. Col Alexander's article continues: "If it is possible to feed artificial thought into the multigenic field via satellite, the mind control of the entire planet is now possible. An individual's only resistance would be to constantly question the motivation behind their thoughts and not act upon thoughts which they consider to be outside their own ideological, religious and moral boundaries." Once again, it is wise to consider how television, advertising, modern education and various types of social pressure are used to manipulate those boundaries. It has been reported by Lt. Col Alexander who said, in the summary of his Military Review article, "The information on those kinds of technologies presented here would be considered by some to be ridiculous since it does not conform to their view of reality. But some people still believe the world is flat."

Now, this means a lot, because if people do not believe this kind of technology is possible, or that it is science fiction, those people put themselves in great jeopardy, because on the night when those thousand stars will shine from space, during the night when the new messiah will be presented to the world, they will not be prepared and will have no time to prepare to save themselves against that kind of technology. They don't believe and they won't take time to prepare.



e First Step concerns the "Breakdown" of all Archeological knowledge. It deals with the set up o
thquakes at certain precise locations of the Planet where supposedly new discoveries will finally
plain the wrong meaning of all major Religions' basic doctrines. The falsification used to make th
pulation believes that all Religions' Doctrines have been misunderstood and misinterpreted ha
eady started with the films: 2001, A Space Odyssey; the Serie Star Trek, Star Wars dealing wi
ace Invasion and Space protection, and the last film: Jurassic Park dealing with the theory of Evolution

The Second Step deals with the gigantic Space Show with tri-dimensional optical Hologram and Sound user projections of multiple holographic images to different parts of the world, each receiving different images according to predominating regional/national religious faith. This New God's image will be taught in all languages: "The Soviets have been feeding the advanced computers; of over-imported they fed them with the minute psychical particulars based on their studies about the anatomy and biology of the human body, and the studies about the anatomy, chemistry, and electricity of the human brain. These computers were fed as well with the different languages and their meanings. The dialects of people have been fed from the nature through satellites. The Soviets started to feed the computers with object programs (like the one's New Messiah). It also seems that the Soviet (the New World Order now) recurs to suicidal method with the human society by allowing an ELECTRONIC RAY OF DEATH to be used in different countries."

The Third Step goes along with the TELEPATHY, THE ELECTRICAL, TWO-WAY COMMUNICATION where ELECTROMAGNETIC Waves will reach the people of the earth by the radio waves, making it one to believe that it's own God is taking to each one from within his own soul. "Such rays (or satellites) are fed from the memory of computers which stored a lot of data about the human being and languages. These rays will then interlace and interweave with the natural thinking to form diffused artificial thought."

The Fourth Step concerns the UNIVERSAL SUPERNATURAL MANIFESTATIONS with electronic means. It contains three different orientations. /One is to make mankind believe that an Alien invasion is about to strike down on each major cities of the earth in order to push each nation to use nuclear to strike back. This way it would put each of these Nations in a state of full disarmament in front of the United Nations after the false attack / The second is to make the Christians believe in a major Rapture with the supposedly divine intervention of a alleged good Alien force coming to save good people from a brutal satanic war. / The third orientation is the use of Electronic and Supernatural forces. The waves used at that time will allow supernatural forces to travel through optical fibers, coaxial cables, electric and phone lines in order to penetrate everywhere an electronic equipment, appliance will be already installed. The goal of this one deals with global satanic ghost, specter all around the world, in order to push all people on the edge to drive into a wave of suicides, killings and permanent psychological disorders.

Then after that "NIGHT OF THE THOUSAND STARS", humanity is believed to be ready to im-
any new Messiah to re-establish Peace everywhere at any cost, even at the cost of Freedom abdica-

Resources

The 2009 Digital TV Transition

On February 17, 2009 all full-power broadcast television stations in the United States will stop broadcasting on analog airwaves and begin broadcasting only in digital. Digital broadcasting will allow stations to offer improved picture and sound quality and additional channels.

<http://www.dtv.gov/>

The Watcher Files

<http://www.thewatcherfiles.com>

Musion Holographic Company

http://www.eyeliner3d.com/gorillaz_mtv_awards.html

Real-Time Holographic Communication Could Soon Be a Reality

<http://www.escapistmagazine.com/news/view/89261-Real-Time-Holographic-Communication-Could-Soon-Be-a-Reality>

Digital TV: Mind Control by the Sound of Silence

<http://www.wariscrime.com/2008/12/15/news/digital-tv-mind-control-by-the-sound-of-silence/>

Project Blue beam: TV fakery, holographic projections & audio spotlights

<http://mediamonarchy.blogspot.com/2008/12/project-bluebeam-tv-fakery-holographic.html>

CNN beams in guests with new hologram technology

<http://www.mail.com/Article.aspx?articlepath=APNews/TV/20081106/TV-CNN-s-Hologram.xml&cat=entertainment&subcat=tv&pageid=1>

Ufos Angels and God

http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=_OrkfoQ0i6c

NASA's Project blue beam

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=gkpT-gSSS54>

Blue beam project exposed!

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=KXJGldPkgpM>

BLUEBEAM HAARP IN RUSSIA

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=G9idAkMEFaE>

Holographic Rapture (Bluebeam Project)

<http://video.google.com/videoplay?docid=-4457842171141190078>

**For more info visit:
<http://www.uaaff.us>**

Conspiracy Theories - Connecting The Dots

2009 B.A. Brooks All Rights Reserved

END

Things You Never Knew About

FEMA



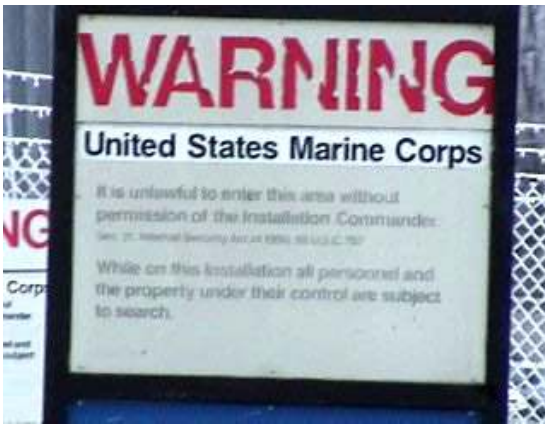
By: B.A. Brooks

A Word From B.A. Brooks



We have to look at all of the evidence and try to see the big picture. Could *ALL* of this information be real and true, or are these just more conspiracy theories? Yes and No! There are many truths weaved in between lies and misconceptions. Many things that people believe are simply not true, and many things people do not want to believe are very true. Look into (HR 645), FM 3-19.40, Rex 84, Operation Gardenplot, Operation Cable Splicer, CILFs (Civilian Inmate Labor Facilities) and Military Police Internment/Resettlement Operations, because these are the real subjects to research and discuss. I have been accused of trying to scare the mass population with this book, but in reality I am only presenting news that I have researched, in one place for the world to see. Nothing more, nothing less. All of my resources are listed on at the end of this book for you the reader to research and validate or debunk. Now I will say that these red list / blue list stories have been circulating for well over twenty years now and a lot of these supposed prison train cars reported to be equipped with benches and shackles that I personally have seen are simply just car haulers with ramps for the cars to sit on, and the chains are to keep them tied down in place. Many of the FEMA Camp videos circulating on Youtube and other sites have been debunked by a number of investigative journalists such as Alex Jones and a few others. So try and be objective and look at what is real. There is a lot of misinformation and disinformation out there, and it is easy to get confused or misled by things that simply are not real. We do know that a Halliburton subsidiary received a \$385 million contract from DHS to provide detention centers with processing capabilities. Something else we know is that our government and it's multitude of covert agencies love to make lists, and the TSA's NO FLY list has well over one million people now marked. So is it possible that there is a Red List? Absolutely! Look at H.R. 645 a.s.a.p.! This is brand new legislation regarding FEMA Camps. My suggestions now are to stock up on food, water, guns and ammo, because it is a total illusion that the USA will continue on, business as usual. Read my book "Surviving The NWO" to advance to the next level of understanding in providing options for yourself and your family. Knowledge is power! Learn, look, watch, listen, share, train, prepare, wait, stock your food and water supplies. Check at The UAFF/ARM website for daily updates from within America and around the world.

FEMA CONCENTRATION CAMPS?



Definitions

REX 84 is short for Readiness Exercise 1984. Through Rex-84 an undisclosed number of concentration camps were set in operation throughout the United States, for internment of dissidents and others potentially harmful to the state. These camps are to be operated by FEMA should martial law need to be implemented in the United States and all it would take is a presidential signature on a proclamation and the attorney general's signature on a warrant to which a list of names is attached."

Operation Cable Splicer is a subprogram of the Rex 84 Program, which "was established on the reasoning that if a 'mass exodus' of illegal aliens crossed the Mexican/US border, they would be quickly rounded up and detained in detention centers by FEMA. Rex 84 allowed many military bases to be closed down and to be turned into prisons." Operation Cable Splicer is "the program for an orderly takeover of the state and local governments by the federal government. FEMA is the executive arm of the coming police state and thus will head up all operations. The Presidential Executive Orders already listed on the Federal Register also are part of the legal framework for this operation."

Operation Garden Plot is a general U.S. Army and National Guard plan to respond to major domestic civil disturbances within the U.S.. The plan was developed in response to the civil disorders of the 1960s and is now under the control of the U.S. Northern Command (NORTHCOM). It provides Federal military and law enforcement assistance to local governments during times of major civil disturbances. Garden Plot was last activated (as Noble Eagle) to provide military assistance to civil authorities following the September 11, 2001 attacks on the United States. The Pentagon also activated it to restore order during the 1992 Los Angeles Riots. Under Homeland Security restructuring, it has been suggested that similar models be followed. "Oversight of these homeland security missions should be provided by the National Guard Bureau based on the long-standing Garden Plot model in which National Guard units are trained and equipped to support civil authorities in crowd control and civil disturbance missions."

The Civilian Inmate Labor Program is a program of the United States Army provided by Army Regulation 210-35. The regulation, first drafted in 1997, underwent a "rapid act revision" in January 2005; it provides policy for the creation of labor programs and prison camps on Army installations. The labor would be provided by persons under the supervision of the Federal Bureau of Prisons. The regulation states that labor programs benefit the Army and the corrections facilities by supplying "a source of labor at no direct cost to the Army," giving "meaningful work to inmates" and alleviation to "overcrowding in nearby corrections facilities" and by making use of otherwise unused land and buildings. The regulation also sets forth policy for the creation of prison camps on Army installations. These would be used to keep inmates of the labor programs resident on the installations.

FM 3-19-40 The infrastructure for incarcerating and executing resisters and dissenters in the coming American Holocaust has been already set up, according to the 1968 government plans code-named Operation Cable Splicer and Garden Plot (FM 19-15), sub programs of the Rex 84 Program. Field Manual 3-19.40 or FM 19-40 is the August 2001 version of Military Police Internment/Resettlement Operations. This publication supersedes the FM 19-40 of February 1976 and FM 19-60 of May 1986 by order of the Secretary of the Army signed by administrative assistant, Joel B. Hudson. Pending the approval of the Army Chief of Staff, the military can detain and jail citizens en masse.

Red List - Blue List - Yellow List - Black List Definitions

We are all on a **Red** or **Blue** list somewhere, those on the red list will be woken at 4am and taken to the camps and probably killed.

Red List - These people are the enemies of the NWO. They are the leaders of patriot groups, outspoken ministers, outspoken talk show hosts, community leaders, and even probably NET leaders. These people will be dragged out of their homes at 4:00 am and will be taken to FEMA detention centers and killed. This will take place approximately 2 weeks before martial law is enforced.

Blue List - These are also enemies of the NWO, but are followers of the Red List folks. These people will be rounded up after martial law is in place, and will be taken to the detention centers and 're-educated'. Various mind-control techniques will be used on them. Most will not survive this. Mr. Springmeier was not specific on exactly who was on the Blue List, but I would guess that people such as you and I are on that list.

Yellow List - These are citizens who know nothing about the NWO and don't want to know. They are considered to be no threat at all and will be instructed as to how to behave and will most likely do whatever they are told. Unfortunately there are too many of these to be effectively controlled, so many will be killed or starved.

Black List - I have recently heard that the red and blue lists have been combined into one, and is called The Black List. All black listed citizens will be marked for execution.



FEMA COFFINS?

There are reports all over the internet connecting FEMA with multiple locations which are storing hundreds of thousands of plastic coffins. After researching these reports I have found these to actually be coffin liners used to contain a coffin before backfilling the grave with dirt. Although there are many reported documents linking these back to FEMA, I have not seen any personally. Recently Freedom Fighter Radio stopped by one location in Georgia and interviewed a supervisor who claimed no connections to FEMA and that they sell these to cemeteries worldwide. (Link on resource page)

W.G. (BILL) HEFNER
8TH DISTRICT, NORTH CAROLINA

2470 RAYBURN HOUSE OFFICE BUILDING
WASHINGTON, DC 20515
(202) 225-3719
FAX (202) 225-4036

COMMITTEES:
COMMITTEE ON APPROPRIATIONS
SUBCOMMITTEE ON DEFENSE
RANKING MEMBER
SUBCOMMITTEE ON MILITARY
CONSTRUCTION

Congress of the United States
House of Representatives
Washington, DC 20515-3308

March 24, 1997

DISTRICT OFFICES:
P.O. BOX 386
191 UNION STREET, SOUTH
CONCORD, NC 28026
(704) 822-1815 OR 796-1812
FAX (704) 782-1824

P.O. BOX 4220
123 S. MAIN STREET
CENTER COURT
SALISBURY, NC 28144
(704) 838-0826
FAX (704) 832-4271

P.O. BOX 1903
230 EAST FRANKLIN STREET
ROCKINGHAM, NC 28379
(810) 987-2070
FAX (810) 987-1967

Mr. Zell Setzer
P.O. Box 4198
Salisbury, NC 28145

Dear Mr. Setzer:

Enclosed is the information you requested pertaining to the Army's policy and guidance for establishing civilian inmate labor program and civilian prison camps on Army installations. This information has not yet been published (it is currently at the printers), however, it has been funded, staffed, and does reflect current Army policy. I hope you find this information useful.

With kindest regards, I am

Sincerely yours,

Bill Hefner

BILL HEFNER
Member of Congress

BH/ey

Enclosure

A More In Depth Look At The RED And BLUE Lists

Mr. Sea is a former inspector for the Joint Chiefs of Staff and the Department of Defense. Here Mr. Sea elaborates on the 'RED and BLUE Lists' and what they mean. The RED List is for pick-up and execution before unobtrusive preparations for martial law are initiated. The BLUE List is also for execution, but later, within 6 weeks of martial law declaration. When you get picked up on a **RED** pick-up, they'll take you from your home at night, probably around 4 am and put you in a black van, then drive you to a helicopter waiting to fly you to an intermediate point. There, you'll be loaded onto a big 64-passenger CH-47 Chinook helicopter and fly you to one of 38 cities where you'll board a 747, 737, or 727. You may be taken straight to a red camp and executed. At some point, martial law will be declared. Martial law is when the writ of Habeas Corpus to have a trial by jury is suspended. Instead, of going to the judge, you go straight to jail. At this point, the **BLUE** listed people will be picked up. At that time, the country will be regionalized into ten regions, which are already designated by FEMA. The black choppers have state-of-the-art radio (RF) frequency wideband jammers, and can jam cell phones and CBs while they're executing black operations missions. This means that your cell phone could be jammed just before and/or during any action against you. In June of 1996, an FBI agent got hold of the Region Three BLUE List (from a CIA agent), and found his own name on it, and those of several others he knew in Virginia. The Regional BLUE List stated that the names on the BLUE List would be picked up 'within six weeks of the actual martial law declaration.' It will work if the 300,000 Soviet troops which are **ALREADY HERE** can get the guns. The ones doing all of this are operating out of the highest places in the Federal Government. They're cooperating with spirit guides and mediums and using astrology and numerology. The spirit guides are telling them what to do, and the entire thing is being orchestrated at the highest spiritual levels. Every base has been covered. They've thought of everything. They often do things on the **13th of the month. Mr. Clinton does a lot of things on the 13th.** On September 13, 1993, the Satanic Oslo Israel-PLO 'peace' accord was signed. Amos 3:7 says that God doesn't do anything without first revealing His secrets to His servants the prophets. God is giving His people warnings. If we'll listen to God, He is warning us of the times that are coming. We need to prepare. ***There will be an interim of probably just days from the time they launch the RED List, to the declaration of martial law, when they'll start coming after those on the BLUE List.*** It's the same blueprint being used because it's the same spirit leading the Fourth Reich as led the Third Reich. In Germany, they used trains, here it will be helicopters and 747s. They are now in the process of **villainizing Christians, Patriots, Constitutionalists, and outspoken talk-show hosts, HERE IN AMERIKKKA! Who will be doing the actual picking up? Foreign UN cops, probably Muslims or communists. Over 30 foreign military bases under the United Nations flag are already set up in the USA**. These bases are already manned with over ONE MILLION troops from Russia, Poland, Germany, Belgium, Turkey, Great Britain, Nicaragua, and Asian countries. They will have no qualms about firing on U.S. citizens. There are Russian tanks, military trucks and chemical warfare vehicles outside Gulfport, Mississippi. Hello? That was hit by Katrina in 2005. Anyone see heavy military equipment and foreign troops near San Francisco? The Illuminati plan way ahead! There's not going to be some future event when the invading troops are going to show up. They're already here. When martial law is implemented, these foreign U.N. troops will be policing our country, carrying out the plans of the New World Order. God is warning His people. There isn't much time before these events begin to take place. God's people need to prepare themselves in every way possible. It's not a time for fear. It's a time for prayer, preparation and sharing our faith with a lost world.

FEMA CAMPS AND THE RED AND BLUE LIST UNDER MARTIAL LAW

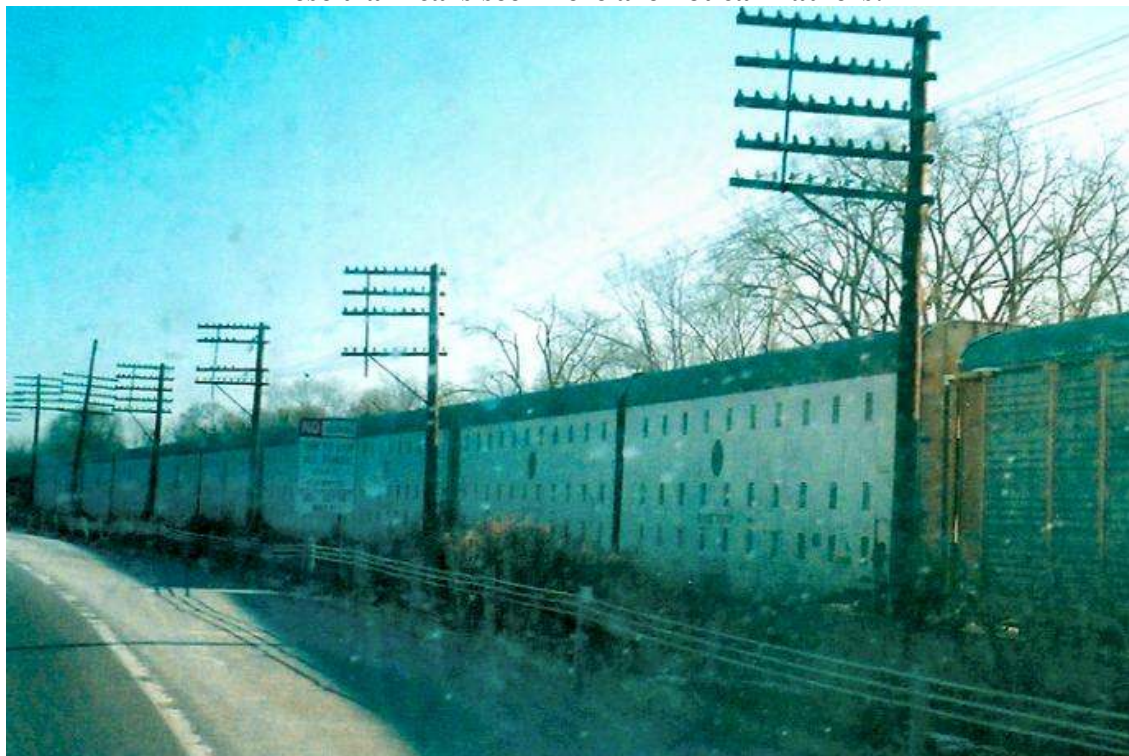


By: Pam Schuffert

While I have no doubt that the NWO-cravers at the CIA have their own list of people to round up and terminate, the actual proper agency behind the now-infamous "RED/BLUE LISTS" is none other than "FEMA BLACK OPS." FEMA is NOT here to primarily HELP YOU. Under a full state of MARTIAL LAW, FEMA is here to send you to their DETENTION CAMPS to sort out WHO SHALL live AND WHO SHALL DIE. Those unfortunates whose names are found among the MILLIONS OF FELLOW AMERICANS on FEMA RED / BLUE LISTS will never come out of the FEMA CAMPS alive, although they may have to go through hell before they are finally terminated. Such "offenders" are essentially deemed RESISTERS OF THE NEW WORLD ORDER, as my CIA and military insiders told me personally. "Oh, ALL OF US in the CIA know ALL ABOUT the concentration camps in America and their purpose! We ALL KNOW that their purpose is to TERMINATE 'RESISTERS OF THE NEW WORLD ORDER' UNDER MARTIAL LAW!" (Source-Michael Maholy, 20 years Naval Intelligence/CIA under BUSH SR) For example, THE FEMA DEATH CAMP OF THE MOJAVE is a full gassing/cremating DEATH CAMP, dedicated to the TERMINATION OF ALL ON FEMA'S RED/BLUE LIST UNDER MARTIAL LAW. I have previously documented this horrific death camp, and documented the eyewitness accounts of several former NWO supporters who were flown out there. My friends, DOC MARQUIS (Illuminati) and ELAINE KNOST (CIA/Luciferian), formerly high level Illuminati Luciferians but now Christians for many years, were both flown separately to this facility in the Mojave Desert of California. It boasts a landing strip. According to another contact, a DEA agent who personally investigated this FEMA facility, it was recently DOUBLED IN SIZE TO INCREASE KILLING CAPACITY. It is fully staffed. All staff members WEAR BLACK SWAT TEAM UNIFORMS. When I asked Doc Marquis what his sentiments were, back when he was a member of the Illuminati and given a tour of this killing facility, his reply was, "SHEER JOY! I REJOICED at the thought of CHRISTIANS BEING TERMINATED IN THIS PLACE!" A chilling response, but typical of this nation's Satanists and NWO supporters! This FEMA death camp was shown off as something the NWO and FEMA was literally PROUD OF!!! And there are MANY more FEMA detention camps whose ultimate purpose under MARTIAL LAW is NOT TO SAVE LIFE, but to TERMINATE HUMAN LIVES DEEMED UNWORTHY OF ENTERING INTO THE DAWNING OF LUCIFER'S NEW WORLD ORDER. KNOW THE COLD HARD FACTS ABOUT FEMA! And then think TWICE before going meekly to such camps under a STATE OF MARTIAL LAW in YOUR region.



These train cars seen here are not car haulers!



Locations and Executive Orders

There over 800 prison camps in the United States, all fully operational and ready to receive prisoners. They are all staffed and even surrounded by full-time guards, but they are all empty. These camps are to be operated by FEMA (Federal Emergency Management Agency) should Martial Law need to be implemented in the United States and all it would take is a presidential signature on a proclamation and the attorney general's signature on a warrant to which a list of names is attached. Ask yourself if you really want to be on Ashcroft's list. The REX 84 PROGRAM was established on the reasoning that if a "mass exodus" of illegal aliens crossed the Mexican/US border, they would be quickly rounded up and detained in detention centers by FEMA. Rex 84 allowed many military bases to be closed down and to be turned into prisons. Operation Cable Splicer and Garden Plot are the two sub programs which will be implemented once The REX 84 PROGRAM is initiated for its proper purpose. Garden Plot is the program to control the population. Cable Splicer is the program for an orderly takeover of the state and local governments by the federal government. FEMA is the executive arm of the coming police state and thus will head up all operations. The Presidential Executive Orders already listed on the Federal Register also are part of the legal framework for this operation. The camps all have railroad facilities as well as roads leading to and from the detention facilities. Many also have an airport nearby. The majority of the camps can house a population of 20,000 prisoners. Currently, the largest of these facilities is just outside of Fairbanks, Alaska. The Alaskan facility is a massive mental health facility and can hold approximately 2 million people. Now let's review the justification for any actions taken... Executive Orders associated with FEMA that would suspend the Constitution and the Bill of Rights. These Executive Orders have been on record for nearly 30 years and could be enacted by the stroke of a Presidential pen:.

OFFICIAL EXECUTIVE ORDERS LIST:

EXECUTIVE ORDER 10990

allows the government to take over all modes of transportation and control of highways and seaports.

EXECUTIVE ORDER 10995

allows the government to seize and control the communication media.

EXECUTIVE ORDER 10997

allows the government to take over all electrical power, gas, petroleum, fuels and minerals.

EXECUTIVE ORDER 10998

allows the government to seize all means of transportation, including personal cars, trucks or vehicles of any kind and total control over all highways, seaports, and waterways.

EXECUTIVE ORDER 10999

allows the government to take over all food resources and farms.

EXECUTIVE ORDER 11000

allows the government to mobilize civilians into work brigades under government supervision.

EXECUTIVE ORDER 11001

allows the government to take over all health, education and welfare functions.

EXECUTIVE ORDER 11002

designates the Postmaster General to operate a national registration of all persons.

EXECUTIVE ORDER 11003

allows the government to take over all airports and aircraft, including commercial aircraft.

EXECUTIVE ORDER 11004

allows the Housing and Finance Authority to relocate communities, build new housing with public funds, designate areas to be abandoned, and establish new locations for populations.

EXECUTIVE ORDER 11005

allows the government to take over railroads, inland waterways and public storage facilities.

EXECUTIVE ORDER 11051

specifies the responsibility of the Office of Emergency Planning and gives authorization to put all Executive Orders into effect in times of increased international tensions and economic or financial crisis.

EXECUTIVE ORDER 11310

grants authority to the Department of Justice to enforce the plans set out in Executive Orders, to institute industrial support, to establish judicial and legislative liaison, to control all aliens, to operate penal and correctional institutions, and to advise and assist the President.

EXECUTIVE ORDER 11049

assigns emergency preparedness function to federal departments and agencies, consolidating 21 operative Executive Orders issued over a fifteen year period.

EXECUTIVE ORDER 11921

allows the Federal Emergency Preparedness Agency to develop plans to establish control over the mechanisms of production and distribution, of energy sources, wages, salaries, credit and the flow of money in U.S. financial institution in any undefined national emergency. It also provides that when a state of emergency is declared by the President, Congress cannot review the action for six months. The Federal Emergency Management Agency has broad powers in every aspect of the nation. General Frank Salzedo, chief of FEMA's Civil Security Division stated in a 1983 conference that he saw FEMA's role as a "new frontier in the protection of individual and governmental leaders from assassination, and of civil and military installations from sabotage and/or attack, as well as prevention of dissident groups from gaining access to U.S. opinion, or a global audience in times of crisis." FEMA's powers were consolidated by President Carter to incorporate the... National Security Act of 1947 allows for the strategic relocation of industries, services, government and other essential economic activities, and to rationalize the requirements for manpower, resources and production facilities. 1950 Defense Production Act gives the President sweeping powers over all aspects of the economy. Act of August 29, 1916 authorizes the Secretary of the Army, in time of war, to take possession of any transportation system for transporting troops, material, or any other purpose related to the emergency. International Emergency Economic Powers Act enables the President to seize the property of a foreign country or national. These powers were transferred to FEMA in a sweeping consolidation in 1979.

Where are these camps?



ALABAMA

Opelika - Military compound either in or very near town.

Aliceville - WWII German POW camp - capacity 15,000

Ft. McClellan (Anniston) - Opposite side of town from Army Depot;

Maxwell AFB (Montgomery) - Civilian prison camp established under Operation Garden Plot, currently operating with support staff and small inmate population.

Talladega - Federal prison "satellite" camp.

ALASKA

Wilderness - East of Anchorage. No roads, Air & Railroad access only. Estimated capacity of 500,000.

Elmendorf AFB - Northeast area of Anchorage - far end of base. Garden Plot facility.

Eielson AFB - Southeast of Fairbanks. Operation Garden Plot facility.

Ft. Wainwright - East of Fairbanks.

ARIZONA

Ft. Huachuca - 20 miles from Mexican border, 30 miles from Nogales Rex '84 facility.

Pinal County - on the Gila River - WWII Japanese detention camp. May be renovated.

Yuma County - Colorado River - Site of former Japanese detention camp (near proving grounds). This site was completely removed in 1990 according to some reports.

Phoenix - Federal Prison Satellite Camp. Main federal facility expanded.

Florence - WWII prison camp NOW RENOVATED, OPERATIONAL with staff & 400 prisoners, operational capacity of 3,500.

Wickenburg - Airport is ready for conversion; total capacity unknown. Davis-Monthan AFB (Tucson) - Fully staffed and presently holding prisoners!!

Sedona - site of possible UN base.

ARKANSAS

Ft. Chaffee (near Fort Smith, Arkansas) - Has new runway for aircraft, new camp facility with cap of 40,000 prisoners.

Pine Bluff Arsenal - This location also is the repository for B-Z nerve agent, which causes sleepiness, dizziness, stupor; admitted use is for civilian control.

Jerome - Chicot/Drew Counties - site of WWII Japanese camps

Rohwer - Descha County - site of WWII Japanese camps.

Blythville AFB - Closed airbase now being used as camp. New wooden barracks have been constructed at this location. Classic decorations - guard towers, barbed wire, high fences.

Berryville - FEMA facility located east of Eureka Springs off Hwy. 62.

Omaha - Northeast of Berryville near Missouri state line, on Hwy 65 south of old wood processing plant. Possible crematory facility.

CALIFORNIA

Vandenberg AFB - Rex 84 facility, located near Lompoc & Santa Maria. Internment facility is located near the Oceanside, close to Space Launch Complex #6, also called "Slick Six". The launch site has had "a flawless failure record" and is rarely used. Norton AFB - (closed base) now staffed with UN according to some sources.

Tule Lake - area of "wildlife refuge", accessible by unpaved road, just inside Modoc County.

Fort Ord - Closed in 1994, this facility is now an urban warfare training center for US and foreign troops, and may have some "P.O.W. - C.I." enclosures.

Twenty-nine Palms Marine Base - Birthplace of the infamous "Would you shoot American citizens?" Quiz. New camps being built on "back 40".

Oakdale - Rex 84 camp capable of holding at least 20,000 people. 90 mi. East of San Francisco.

Terminal Island (Long Beach) - located next to naval shipyards operated by ChiCom shipping interests. Federal prison facility located here. Possible deportation point.

Ft. Irwin - FEMA facility near Barstow. Base is designated inactive but has staffed camp.

McClellan AFB - facility capable for 30,000 - 35,000

Sacramento - Army Depot - No specific information at this time.

Mather AFB - Road to facility is blocked off by cement barriers and a stop sign. Sign states area is restricted; as of 1997 there were barbed wire fences pointing inward, a row of stadium lights pointed toward an empty field, etc. Black boxes on poles may have been cameras.

COLORADO

Trinidad - WWII German/Italian camp being renovated.

Granada - Prowers County - WWII Japanese internment camp

Ft. Carson - Along route 115 near Canon City

CONNECTICUT, DELAWARE - No data available.

FLORIDA

Avon Park - Air Force gunnery range, Avon Park has an on-base "correctional facility" which was a former WWII detention camp.

Camp Krome - DoJ detention/interrogation center, Rex 84 facility

Eglin AFB - This base is over 30 miles long, from Pensacola to Hwy 331 in De Funiak Springs. High capacity facility, presently manned and populated with some prisoners.

Pensacola - Federal Prison Camp Everglades - It is believed that a facility may be carved out of the wilds here.

GEORGIA

Ft. Benning - Located east of Columbus near Alabama state line. Rex 84 site - Prisoners brought in via Lawson Army airfield.

Ft. Mc Pherson - US Force Command - Multiple reports that this will be the national headquarters and coordinating center for foreign/UN troop movement and detainee collection.

Ft. Gordon - West of Augusta - No information at this time.

Unadilla - Dooley County - Manned, staffed FEMA prison on route 230, no prisoners.

Oglethorpe - Macon County; facility is located five miles from Montezuma, three miles from Oglethorpe. This FEMA prison has no staff and no prisoners.

Morgan - Calhoun County - FEMA facility is fully manned & staffed - no prisoners.

Camilla - Mitchell County, south of Albany. This FEMA facility is located on Mt. Zion Rd approximately 5.7 miles south of Camilla. Unmanned - no prisoners, no staff. Hawkinsville - Wilcox County; Five miles east of town, fully manned and staffed but no prisoners. Located on fire road 100/Upper River Road.

Abbeville - South of Hawkinsville on US route 129; south of town off route 280 near Ocmulgee River. FEMA facility is staffed but without prisoners.

McRae - Telfair County - 1.5 miles west of McRae on Hwy 134 (8th St). Facility is on Irwinton Avenue off 8th St., manned & staffed - no prisoners.

Fort Gillem - South side of Atlanta - FEMA designated detention facility.

Fort Stewart - Savannah area - FEMA designated detention facility.

HAWAII

Halawa Heights area - Crematory facility located in hills above city. Area is marked as a state department of health laboratory.

Barbers Point NAS - There are several military areas that could be equipped for detention / deportation.

Honolulu - Detention transfer facility at the Honolulu airport similar in construction to the one in Oklahoma (pentagon shaped building where airplanes can taxi up to).

IDAHO

Minidoka/Jerome Counties - WWII Japanese-American internment facility possibly under renovation.

Clearwater National Forest - Near Lolo Pass - Just miles from the Montana state line near Moose Creek, this unmanned facility is reported to have a nearby airfield. Wilderness areas - Possible location.

ILLINOIS

Marseilles - Located on the Illinois River off Interstate 80 on Hwy 6. It is a relatively small facility with a cap of 1400 prisoners. Though it is small it is designed like prison facilities with barred windows, but the real smoking gun is the presence of military vehicles. Being located on the Illinois River it is possible that prisoners will be brought in by water as well as by road and air. This facility is approximately 75 miles west of Chicago. National Guard training area nearby.

Scott AFB - Barbed wire prisoner enclosure reported to exist just off-base. More info needed, as another facility on-base is believed to exist.

Pekin - This Federal satellite prison camp is also on the Illinois River, just south of Peoria. It supplements the federal penitentiary in Marion, which is equipped to handle additional population outside on the grounds.

Chanute AFB - Rantoul, near Champaign/Urbana - This closed base had WWII - era barracks that were condemned and torn down, but the medical facility was upgraded and additional fencing put up in the area. More info needed.

Marion - Federal Penitentiary and satellite prison camp inside Crab Orchard Nat'l Wildlife Refuge. Manned, staffed, populated fully.

Greenfield - Two federal correctional "satellite prison camps" serving Marion - populated as above.

Shawnee National Forest - Pope County - This area has seen heavy traffic of foreign military equipment and troops via Illinois Central Railroad, which runs through the area. Suspected location is unknown, but may be close to Vienna and Shawnee correctional centers, located 6 mi. west of Dixon Springs.

Savanna Army Depot - NW area of state on Mississippi River.

Lincoln, Sheridan, Menard, Pontiac, Galesburg - State prison facilities equipped for major expansion and close or adjacent to highways & railroad tracks.

Kankakee - Abandoned industrial area on west side of town (Rt.17 & Main) designated as FEMA detention site. Equipped with water tower, incinerator, a small train yard behind it and the rear of the facility is surrounded by barbed wire facing inwards.

INDIANA

Indianapolis / Marion County - Amtrak railcar repair facility (closed); controversial site of a major alleged detention / processing center. Although some sources state that this site is a "red herring", photographic and video evidence suggests otherwise. This large facility contains large 3-4 inch gas mains to large furnaces (crematoria?), helicopter landing pads, railheads for prisoners, Red/Blue/Green zones for classifying and processing incoming personnel, one-way turnstiles, barracks, towers, high fences with razor wire, etc. Personnel with government clearance who are friendly to the patriot movement took a guided tour of the facility to confirm this site. This site is located next to a closed refrigeration plant facility.

Ft. Benjamin Harrison - Located in the northeast part of Indianapolis, this base has been decommissioned from "active" use but portions are still ideally converted to hold detainees. Helicopter landing areas still exist for prisoners to be brought in by air, land & rail.

Crown Point - Across street from county jail, former hospital. One wing presently being used for county work-release program, 80% of facility still unused. Possible FEMA detention center or holding facility.

Camp Atterbury - Facility is converted to hold prisoners and boasts two active compounds presently configured for minimum security detainees. Located just west of Interstate 65 near Edinburgh, south of Indianapolis.

Terre Haute - Federal Correctional Institution, Satellite prison camp and death facility. Equipped with crematoria reported to have a capacity of 3,000 people a day. FEMA designated facility located here.

Fort Wayne - This city located in Northeast Indiana has a FEMA designated detention facility, accessible by air, road and nearby rail.

Kingsbury - This "closed" military base is adjacent to a state fish & wildlife preserve. Part of the base is converted to an industrial park, but the southern portion of this property is still used. It is bordered on the south by railroad, and is staffed with some foreign-speaking UN troops. A local police officer who was hunting and camping close to the base in the game preserve was accosted, roughed up, and warned by the English-speaking unit commander to stay away from the area. It was suggested to the officer that the welfare of his family would depend on his "silence". Located just southeast of LaPorte.

Jasper-Pulaski Wildlife Area - Youth Corrections farm located here. Facility is "closed", but is still staffed and being "renovated". Total capacity unknown.

Grissom AFB - This closed airbase still handles a lot of traffic, and has a "stateowned" prison compound on the southern part of the facility. UNICOR.

Jefferson Proving Grounds - Southern Indiana - This facility was an active base with test firing occurring daily. Portions of the base have been opened to create an industrial park, but other areas are still highly restricted. A camp is believed to be located "downrange". Facility is equipped with an airfield and has a nearby rail line. *Member Update:* The base has been opened in the aspect that the sector with the Barracks and storage facilities have been turned into low income housing and an industrial park. It is a rather large area, that there is also some farm land being developed on. The sectors that are still closed are the testing ranges and the surrounding areas. They will remain closed and under military control indefinitely. This is due to the large amount of unexploded ordinance and DU. There are sections in the northern half that are accessible to the public inside the restricted areas. They include Old Timbers Lodge and Old Timbers Public fishing area. Now to the rail Line there is a rail line that runs into JPG it hasn't been used and is covered almost completely with rail cars that have not been moved since the closure. The airfields are unusable both are deteriorated the large one is also covered in leftover FEMA trailers from Katrina. They are slowly being sold off one to private individuals. The reason I know so much about JPG is I live right up the road from it, many of my family members have worked there for years, and I ride my Motorcycle all over the it. You can google earth the Facility and see it is in a large part wooded you can also go to the link below and view images from inside the restricted area some of which include unexploded ordnance and Radiation

Hammond - large enclosure identified in FEMA-designated city.

Newport Army Depot - VX nerve gas storage facility. Secret meetings were held here in 1998 regarding the addition of the Kankakee River watershed to the Heritage Rivers Initiative.

IOWA

No data available.

KANSAS

Leavenworth - US Marshal's Fed Holding Facility, US Penitentiary, Federal Prison Camp, McConnell Air Force Base. Federal death penalty facility.

Concordia - WWII German POW camp used to exist at this location but there is no facility there at this time.

Ft. Riley - Just north of Interstate 70, airport, near city of Manhattan.

El Dorado - Federal prison converted into forced-labor camp, UNICOR industries.

Topeka - 80 acres has been converted into a temporary holding camp.

KENTUCKY

Ashland - Federal prison camp in Eastern Kentucky near the Ohio River. **Louisville** - FEMA detention facility, located near restricted area US naval ordnance plant. Military airfield located at facility, which is on south side of city.

Lexington - FEMA detention facility, National Guard base with adjacent airport facility.

Manchester - Federal prison camp located inside Dan Boone National Forest.

Ft. Knox - Detention center, possibly located near Salt River, in restricted area of base. Local patriots advise that black Special Forces & UN gray helicopters are occasionally seen in area.

Land Between the Lakes - This area was declared a UN biosphere and is an ideal geographic location for detention facilities. Area is an isthmus extending out from Tennessee, between Lake Barkley on the east and Kentucky Lake on the west. Just scant miles from Fort Campbell in Tennessee.

LOUISIANA

Ft. Polk - This is a main base for UN troops & personnel, and a training center for the disarmament of America.

Livingston - WWII German/Italian internment camp being renovated?; halfway between Baton Rouge and Hammond, several miles north of Interstate 12.

Oakdale - Located on US route 165 about 50 miles south of Alexandria; two federal detention centers just southeast of Fort Polk.

MAINE

Houlton - WWII German internment camp in Northern Maine, off US Route 1.
MARYLAND, and DC

Ft. Meade - Halfway between the District of Criminals and Baltimore. Data needed.

Ft. Detrick - Biological warfare center for the NWO, located in Frederick.

MASSACHUSETTS

Camp Edwards / Otis AFB - Cape Cod - This "inactive" base is being converted to hold many New Englander patriots. Capacity unknown.

Ft. Devens - Active detention facility. More data needed.

MICHIGAN

Camp Grayling - Michigan Nat'l Guard base has several confirmed detention camps, classic setup with high fences, razor wire, etc. Guard towers are very well-built, sturdy. Multiple compounds within larger enclosures. Facility deep within forest area.

Sawyer AFB - Upper Peninsula - south of Marquette - No data available.

Bay City - Classic enclosure with guard towers, high fence, and close to shipping port on Saginaw Bay, which connects to Lake Huron. Could be a deportation point to overseas via St. Lawrence Seaway.

Southwest - possibly Berrien County - FEMA detention center.

Lansing - FEMA detention facility.

MINNESOTA

Duluth - Federal prison camp facility.

Camp Ripley - new prison facility.

MISSISSIPPI

These sites are confirmed hoaxes.

Hancock County - NASA test site De Soto National Forest. "These two supposed camps in Mississippi do not exist. Members of the Mississippi Militia have checked these out on more than one occasion beginning back when they first appeared on the Internet and throughout the Patriot Movement." - Commander D. Rayner, Mississippi Militia

MISSOURI

Richards-Gebaur AFB - located in Grandview, near K.C.MO. A very large internment facility has been built on this base, and all base personnel are restricted from coming near it. This site was documented in early 2008 by B.A. Brooks. You can watch the video and read about what is being called the Kansas City Connection to The NAU/SPP here: Richards Gebaur = NAU/SPP Proof - http://www.uaaff.us/nau_proof.wmv.

No internment camps were found.

Ft. Leonard Wood - Situated in the middle of Mark Twain National Forest in Pulaski County. This site has been known for some UN training, also home to the US Army Urban Warfare Training school "Stem Village".

Warsaw - Unconfirmed report of a large concentration camp facility.

MONTANA

Malmstrom AFB - UN aircraft groups stationed here, and possibly a detention facility.

NEBRASKA

Scottsbluff - WWII German POW camp (renovated?). Northwest, Northeast corners of state - FEMA detention facilities - more data needed. South Central part of state - Many old WWII sites - some may be renovated.

NEVADA

Elko - Ten miles south of town. Wells - Camp is located in the O'Niel basin area, 40 miles north of Wells, past Thousand Springs, west off Hwy 93 for 25 miles.

Pershing County - Camp is located at I-80 mile marker 112, south side of the highway, about a mile back on the county road and then just off the road about 3/4mi.

Winnemucca - Battle Mountain area - at the base of the mountains.

Nellis Air Force Range - Northwest from Las Vegas on Route 95. Nellis AFB is just north of Las Vegas on Hwy 604.

Stillwater Naval Air Station - east of Reno . No additional data.

NEW HAMPSHIRE / VERMONT

Northern New Hampshire - near Lake Francis. No additional data.

NEW JERSEY

Ft. Dix / McGuire AFB - Possible deportation point for detainees. Lots of pictures taken of detention compounds and posted on Internet, this camp is well-known. Facility is now complete and ready for occupancy.

NEW MEXICO

Ft. Bliss - This base actually straddles Texas state line. Just south of Alomogordo, Ft. Bliss has thousands of acres for people who refuse to go with the "New Order". **Holloman AFB (Alomogordo)** - Home of the German Luftwaffe in Amerika; major UN base. New facility being built on this base, according to recent visitors. Many former USAF buildings have been torn down by the busy and rapidly growing German military force located here.

Fort Stanton - currently being used as a youth detention facility approximately 35 miles north of Ruidoso, New Mexico. Not a great deal of information concerning the Lordsburg location.

White Sands Missile Range - Currently being used as a storage facility for United Nations vehicles and equipment. Observers have seen this material brought in on the White Sands rail spur in Oro Grande New Mexico about thirty miles from the Texas, New Mexico Border.

NEW YORK

Ft. Drum - two compounds: Rex 84 detention camp and FEMA detention facility.

Albany - FEMA detention facility.

Otisville - Federal correctional facility, near Middletown. **Buffalo** - FEMA detention facility.

NORTH CAROLINA

Camp Lejeune / New River Marine Airfield - facility has renovated, occupied WWII detention compounds and "mock city" that closely resembles Anytown, USA.

Fort Bragg - Special Warfare Training Center. Renovated WWII detention facility.

Andrews - Federal experiment in putting a small town under siege. Began with the search/ hunt for survivalist Eric Rudolph. No persons were allowed in or out of town without federal permission and travel through town was highly restricted. Most residents compelled to stay in their homes. Unregistered Baptist pastor from Indiana visiting Andrews affirmed these facts.

NORTH DAKOTA

Minot AFB - Home of UN air group. More data needed on facility.

OHIO

Camp Perry - Site renovated; once used as a POW camp to house German and Italian prisoners of WWII. Some tar paper covered huts built for housing these prisoners are still standing. Recently, the construction of multiple 200-man barracks have replaced most of the huts.

Cincinnati, Cleveland, Columbus - FEMA detention facilities. Data needed.

Lima - FEMA detention facility. Another facility located in/near old stone quarry near Interstate 75. Railroad access to property, fences etc.

OKLAHOMA

Tinker AFB (OKC) - All base personnel are prohibited from going near civilian detention area, which is under constant guard.

Will Rogers World Airport - FEMA's main processing center for west of the Mississippi. All personnel are kept out of the security zone. Federal prisoner transfer center located here (A pentagon-shaped building where airplanes can taxi up to).

El Reno - Renovated federal internment facility with CURRENT population of 12,000 on Route 66.

McAlester - near Army Munitions Plant property - former WWII German / Italian POW camp designated for future use.

Ft. Sill (Lawton) - Former WWII detention camps. More data still needed.

OREGON

Sheridan - Federal prison satellite camp northwest of Salem.

Josephine County - WWII Japanese internment camp ready for renovation.

Sheridan - FEMA detention center.

Umatilla - New prison spotted.

PENNSYLVANIA

Allenwood - Federal prison camp located south of Williamsport on the Susquehanna River. It

has a current inmate population of 300, and is identified by William Pabst as having a capacity in excess of 15,000 on 400 acres.

Indiantown Gap Military Reservation - located north of Harrisburg. Used for WWII POW camp and renovated by Jimmy Carter. Was used to hold Cubans during Mariel boat lift.

Camp Hill - State prison close to Army depot. Lots of room, located in Camp Hill, Pa.

New Cumberland Army Depot - on the Susquehanna River, located off Interstate 83 and Interstate 76.

Schuylkill Haven - Federal prison camp, north of Reading.

SOUTH CAROLINA

Greenville - Unoccupied youth prison camp; total capacity unknown.

Charleston - Naval Reserve & Air Force base, restricted area on naval base.

SOUTH DAKOTA

Yankton - Federal prison camp

Black Hills Nat'l Forest - north of Edgemont, southwest part of state. WWII internment camp being renovated.

TENNESSEE

Ft. Campbell - Next to Land Between the Lakes; adjacent to airfield and US Alt. 41.

Millington - Federal prison camp next door to Memphis Naval Air Station.

Crossville - Site of WWII German / Italian prison camp is renovated; completed barracks and behind the camp in the woods is a training facility with high tight ropes and a rappelling deck.

Nashville - There are two buildings built on State property that are definitely built to hold prisoners. They are identical buildings - side by side on Old Briley Parkway. High barbed wire fence that curves inward.

TEXAS

Austin - Robert Mueller Municipal airport has detention areas inside hangars.

Bastrop - Prison and military vehicle motor pool.

Eden - 1500 bed privately run federal center. Currently holds illegal aliens.

Ft. Hood (Killeen) - Newly built concentration camp, with towers, barbed wire etc., just like the one featured in the movie Amerika. Mock city for NWO shock- force training. Some footage of this area was used in "Waco: A New Revelation"

Reese AFB (Lubbock) - FEMA designated detention facility.

Sheppard AFB - in Wichita Falls just south of Ft. Sill, OK. FEMA designated detention facility.

North Dallas - near Carrollton - water treatment plant, close to interstate and railroad.

Mexia - East of Waco 33mi.; WWII German facility may be renovated.

Amarillo - FEMA designated detention facility.

Ft. Bliss (El Paso) - Extensive renovation of buildings and from what patriots have been able to see, many of these buildings that are being renovated are being surrounded by razor wire.

Beaumont / Port Arthur area - hundreds of acres of federal camps already built on large-scale detention camp design, complete with the double rows of chain link fencing with razor type

concertina wire on top of each row. Some (but not all) of these facilities are currently being used for low-risk state prisoners who require a minimum of supervision.

Ft. Worth - Federal prison under construction on the site of Carswell AFB.

UTAH

Millard County - Central Utah - WWII Japanese camp. (Renovated?)

Ft. Douglas - This "inactive" military reservation has a renovated WWII concentration camp.

Migratory Bird Refuge - West of Brigham City - contains a WWII internment camp that was built before the game preserve was established.

Cedar City - east of city - no data available.

Wendover - WWII internment camp may be renovated.

Skull Valley - southwestern Camp William property - east of the old bombing range. Camp was accidentally discovered by a man and his son who were rabbit hunting; they were discovered and apprehended. SW of Tooele.

VIRGINIA

Ft. A.P. Hill (Fredericksburg) - Rex 84 / FEMA facility. Estimated capacity 45,000.

Petersburg - Federal satellite prison camp, south of Richmond.

WEST VIRGINIA

Beckley - Alderson - Lewisburg - Former WWII detention camps that are now converted into active federal prison complexes capable of holding several times their current populations. Alderson is presently a women's federal reformatory.

Morgantown - Federal prison camp located in northern WV; just north of Kingwood.

Mill Creek - FEMA detention facility.

Kingwood - Newly built detention camp at Camp Dawson Army Reservation. More data needed on Camp Dawson.

WASHINGTON

Seattle/Tacoma - SeaTac Airport: fully operational federal transfer center

Okanogan County - Borders Canada and is a site for a massive concentration camp capable of holding hundreds of thousands of people for slave labor. This is probably one of the locations that will be used to hold hard core patriots who will be held captive for the rest of their lives.

Sand Point Naval Station - Seattle - FEMA detention center used actively during the 1999 WTO protests to classify prisoners.

Ft. Lewis/McChord AFB - near Tacoma - This is one of several sites that may be used to ship prisoners overseas for slave labor.

WISCONSIN

Ft. McCoy - Rex 84 facility with several complete interment compounds.

Oxford - Federal prison & satellite camp and FEMA detention facility.

WYOMING

Heart Mountain - Park County N. of Cody - WWII Japanese internment camp ready for renovation.

Laramie - FEMA detention facility Southwest - near Lyman - FEMA detention facility East Yellowstone - Manned internment facility - Investigating patriots were apprehended by European soldiers speaking in an unknown language. Federal government assumed custody of the persons and arranged their release.

OTHER LOCATIONS IN THE UNITED STATES

There are many other locations not listed above that are worthy of consideration as a possible detention camp site, but due to space limitations and the time needed to verify, could not be included here. Virtually all military reservations, posts, bases, stations, & depots can be considered highly suspect (because it is "federal" land). Also fitting this category are "Regional Airports" and "International Airports" which also fall under federal jurisdiction and have limited-access areas. Mental hospitals, closed hospitals & nursing homes, closed military bases, wildlife refuges, state prisons, toxic waste dumps, hotels and other areas all have varying degrees of potential for being a detention camp area. The likelihood of a site being suspect increases with transportation access to the site, including airports/airstrips, railheads, navigable waterways & ports, interstate and US highways. Some facilities are "disguised" as industrial or commercial properties, camouflaged or even wholly contained inside large buildings (Indianapolis) or factories. Many inner-city buildings left vacant during the de-industrialization of America have been quietly acquired and held, sometimes retrofitted for their new uses.

CANADA

Our Canadian friends tell us that virtually all Canadian military bases, especially those north of the 50th Parallel, are all set up with concentration camps. Not even half of these can be listed, but here are a few sites with the massive land space to handle any population:

Suffield CFB - just north of Medicine Hat, less than 60 miles from the USA.

Primrose Lake Air Range - 70 miles northeast of Edmonton.

Wainwright CFB - halfway between Medicine Hat and Primrose Lake.

Ft. Nelson - Northernmost point on the BC Railway line.

Ft. McPherson - Very cold territory ~ NW Territories.

Ft. Providence - Located on Great Slave Lake.

Halifax - Nova Scotia. Dept. of National Defense reserve.... And others.

OTHER LOCATIONS IN THE UNITED STATES

There are many other locations not listed above that are worthy of consideration as a possible detention camp site, but due to space limitations and the time needed to verify, could not be included here. Virtually all military reservations, posts, bases, stations, & depots can be considered highly suspect (because it is "federal" land). Also fitting this category are "Regional Airports" and "International Airports" which also fall under federal jurisdiction and have limited-access areas. Mental hospitals, closed hospitals & nursing homes, closed military bases, wildlife

refuges, state prisons, toxic waste dumps, hotels and other areas all have varying degrees of potential for being a detention camp area. The likelihood of a site being suspect increases with transportation access to the site, including airports/airstrips, railheads, navigable waterways & ports, interstate and US highways. Some facilities are "disguised" as industrial or commercial properties, camouflaged or even wholly contained inside large buildings (Indianapolis) or factories. Many inner-city buildings left vacant during the de-industrialization of America have been quietly acquired and held, sometimes retrofitted for their new uses.

CANADA

Our Canadian friends tell us that virtually all Canadian military bases, especially those north of the 50th Parallel, are all set up with concentration camps. Not even half of these can be listed, but here are a few sites with the massive land space to handle any population.

Suffield CFB - just north of Medicine Hat, less than 60 miles from the USA.

Primrose Lake Air Range - 70 miles northeast of Edmonton.

Wainwright CFB - halfway between Medicine Hat and Primrose Lake.

Ft. Nelson - Northernmost point on the BC Railway line.

Ft. McPherson - Very cold territory ~ NW Territories. **Ft. Providence** - Located on Great Slave Lake. **Halifax** - Nova Scotia. Dept. of National Defense reserve.... And others.

OVERSEAS LOCATIONS

Guayanabo, Puerto Rico - Federal prison camp facility. Capacity unknown.

Guantanamo Bay, Cuba - US Marine Corps Base - Presently home to 30,000 Mariel Cubans and 40,000 Albanians. Total capacity unknown.

Resource: Friends Of Liberty News archives



FEMA

The New F... Word

T-Shirts Available Now!

<http://www.cafepress.com/uaffstore/5640905>

RESOURCES

Brigade homeland tours starting October 1st

http://www.armytimes.com/news/2008/09/army_homeland_090708w/

FEMA's Citizen Corps Partners With United States Power Squadron

<http://www.fema.gov/news/newsrelease.fema?id=47622>

National Level FEMA Exercise 2009 (NLE 09)

http://www.fema.gov/media/fact_sheets/nle09.shtm

(HR 645)

<http://www.govtrack.us/congress/billtext.xpd?bill=h111-645>

Miami Herald FEMA Exposed PDF

<http://www.uaaff.us/chardy-shadow-government.pdf>

Military Police Internment/Resettlement Operations PDF

http://www.uaaff.us/fm3_19_40.pdf

Civilian Inmate Labor Facilities PDF

http://www.uaaff.us/r210_35.pdf

Homeland Security Enlists Clergy to Quell Public Unrest if Martial Law Ever Declared

<http://www.ksla.com/Global/story.asp?S=6937987>

Rex 84

http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Rex_84

Operation Gardenplot

http://www.uaaff.us/2005_mil_dictatorship.pdf

FEMA Coffins Debunked By Freedom Fighter Radio

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=wQzYoWUPfDk>

Operation Cable Splicer

http://www.sourcewatch.org/index.php?title=Operation_Cable_Splicer

FEMA to take over mass care role formerly held by Red Cross

<http://www.govexec.com/dailyfed/0308/030708kp1.htm>

Jefferson Proving Grounds

<http://www.jpgheritage.org/id111.html>

Homeland Security Contracts for Vast New Detention Camps

http://news.pacificnews.org/news/view_article.html?article_id=eed74d9d44c30493706fe03f4c9b3a77

**For more info visit:
<http://www.uaaff.us>**

Things You Never Knew About FEMA

2009 B.A. Brooks All Rights Reserved

END

The Kansas City Connection To The NAU/SPP

CISCOR - Canadian Intelligent Super Corridor
 NASCO - North America Super Corridor Coalition
 CANAMEX - Canada Mexico Corridor
 ROTCC - River of Trade Corridor Coalition
 GREAT PLAINS - Great Plains International Corridor



By: B.A. Brooks

THE NAU/SPP

THE NAU

The North American Union

THE SPP

The Security And Prosperity Partnership Of North America



www.spp.gov

Free Video Download By B.A. Brooks On Richards Gebaur Here:

<http://www.uaff.us/nauproof.wmv>

Radio Interview on Freedom Fighter Radio with B.A. Brooks

<http://video.google.com/videoplay?docid=5750026443393984252&hl=en>



Richards Gebaur = Nau/SPP Proof

Authors Note: In this eBook you will read about what I have uncovered concerning what I call The Kansas City Connection of The NAU/SPP. I have also released several videos on Richards Gebaur that can be viewed at Google Video and UAFF.US. If you have never heard of The NAU/SPP spend a week or so updating yourself online at search engines and popular video sites. It is real and happening right now.

B.A. Brooks - 12/13/2007 - *The last year of my life has been a real journey of truth. I have been hearing unconfirmed reports of three military bases in Missouri that are on different lists which link them to The NAU/SPP and on site internment camps being built, so I drove up from Florida last week to prove or disprove these reports. Here is information from my first day of investigation.*

Once listed as one of America's top 100 airports, Richards Gebaur Air Force Base is now being transformed into the main train rail hub for The North American Union (The NAU/The SPP). Richard Gebaur's famous, 20 inch thick, 5000 foot long runways are being destructed to lay the miles and miles of train tracks which will be an international in-land port for trains that are shipping goods across North America. In 2007 the city of Kansas City, Missouri transferred ownership of Richards Gebaur to The Port Authority, which then turned management of the former base over to CenterPoint Properties out of Illinois. CenterPoint will oversee the redevelopment of this site into an international gateway with a custom office, where goods will be shipped by train from Canada and Mexico to be distributed across North America by rail and truck. Richards Gebaur is being transformed into a high tech rail network, underground storage facility and above ground office hub. I was told today that CenterPoint has purchased an additional 700 acres that is being implemented into the new facility, and that the entire facility will be renamed soon. Kansas City is well known for it's huge underground storage facilities which run for miles underground and is home to many local and international businesses. Driving through the property today, one will already see the trains that have started movement through the facility, and Mazda Automotive has a hub station already active on site. There is also still a large military presence on this facility including all armed forces, but from what I saw today it is mostly Marines and Army, although I witnessed a small Navy and Air Force presence also. In the coming week I will go back to Richards Gebaur so I can video tape and document everything I see. It is rumored that there is a very large internment camp being constructed on site that is in a restricted area. I will bring any evidence I find to the public arena and this page, plus next week I will be traveling to Neosho, Missouri and Ft. Leonard Wood in Pulaski County to try and uncover internment camps that I have heard has been built on these two sites as well.

Update: December 14th 2007 - After my day on the base, I started looking into how this was all done without public vote or knowledge. Here is what I have found. Richards Gebaur is located between Belton, Missouri and Grandview, Missouri but the land is annexed to Kansas City, Missouri, so the people of Belton and Grandview were not allowed to vote or decide what was going to happen in their own backyards. The vote was on The Kansas City Ballot, in which the people from these distant areas knew not enough about the entire project to make a good and proper decision and it was passed. From what I have gathered, there was a very huge concern and outcry by the general public of both Belton and Grandview, Missouri to stop this project which fell upon deaf ears. Both of these cities are going to be under major construction phases very soon to compensate for all of the train and truck traffic entering their small cities. How could this happen? The Kansas City - City Council pushed this through hard and fast and I imagine there were many kickbacks and under the table deals done during that time which ensured the vote to be passed. This is American politics in action.

Update: 12/25/2007 - I sent an email to Master Gunnery Sergeant Rex. A. Newlin of The United States Marine Corps Mobilization Command at Richards Gebaur last week and let him know I was here in Missouri uncovering The NAU and asked for an official or non-official statement on the rumors about internment camps at Richards Gebaur, Neosho, Missouri and Ft. Leonard Wood in order to prove or disprove these very public stories. I asked if there are internment camps in these places, why they were built and who they are for. I was really expecting an email back saying these are just rumors started by overactive imaginations, but no reply was received and now my site stats show The Navy Network Information Center (NNIC) in Andrews, Maryland, The CIA, The DoD, The FBI, US Government, US Military, The California Naval Training Center, The Office of The State of Missouri, Department Of Homeland Security, Lockheed Martin - Aspen Systems, The New York City Police Department, The Joint Terrorism Task Force, and CenterPoint Properties just to name a very few of our very many military and government connected website guests. So it seems I have caught the attention of some major players in the US Military Machine which makes me wonder if maybe these camps are more than just a rumor. I will continue my search and my updates. I have recently contacted the ACLU, PFAW, and NCARL alerting them of my activities in case I disappear in the near future there will be evidence of my activities before any possible abduction. May God Bless You All And May God Bless America!

Update 01/08/2008 - I am still researching The NAU/SPP connection within North America and I am finding out many things which I will for now call puzzle pieces and I am not sure this minute how they all fit together but sometime very soon will have enough pieces to form a clearer picture. I Do know that many things all come back to Big Bucks for the shipping carriers, trucking companies, railroad services, and intermodel companies. It is looking like it is not only our governments who want our borders eradicated but the big business movers and shakers that bring commodities into and across North America and the world. We now all know that CenterPoint Properties is knee deep into the Kansas City connection rail/truck hub for The NAU/SPP at Richards Gebaur, but let's also look at a company called Schneider National Inc. Once you click on the page link here for Schneider National and spend some time clicking around on the presentation you will see the scope of their investments in not only our Country/North America, but also Europe and China, then spend some time browsing their entire site and you will see who and what this company is doing and you can see clearly that they have allot of money invested into getting goods into and across all 3 countries of North America. So from what I can see thus far, NAFTA/CAFTA are big players in The NAU/SPP and this is something that has been in the works for many many years but is only now coming to be a reality that will end up destroying The United States as we once knew it. I am getting emails from all over North America about these issues and also about CenterPoint activities, plus I have sent emails out to many people regarding these issues, like our military, our government and even the Mexican government and still have not heard back from even one of these agencies. #1. The Bottom Line is that The NAU/SPP seems to be allot about Big Money and Big Business. #2. We already know that the governments of the world, which still comes back to our Federal Reserve/The Central Bank and all *Big Money* wants *Total Globalization*.. #3. We already have The European Union (EU), The African Union (AU), the coming Asian Union (ASUPA), and now The North American Union / The Security And Prosperity Partnership Of North America (NAU/SPP), which is clearly leading to total globalization of the world. #4. We already know that Total Globalization is the main goal of the elite few that really control world events, some call this entity *The Illuminati*. I will keep digging until I find out the entire truth!

THE NAFTA SUPER HIGHWAY



News from City Hall
City Communications Office
City of Kansas City, Mo.
FOR IMMEDIATE RELEASE: June 27, 2007

City and Port Authority close Richards-Gebaur sale to CenterPoint

A series of redevelopment and sale agreements was finalized June 27 among the City of Kansas City, Mo.; the Port Authority of Kansas City, Mo.; and CenterPoint Properties on nearly 1,400 acres at the former Richards-Gebaur Air Force base.

"This is an important day for the Port Authority and the City of Kansas City," said Linda Ward, Port Authority chairwoman. "Real estate experts involved in the transaction have noted this is the most complex real estate deal they have ever seen. In addition to the parties of the agreement, the negotiations included eight federal agencies, several state agencies, a railroad company and the numerous existing tenants at Richards-Gebaur. We are grateful to everyone, including city staff, City Manager Wayne Cauthen, former and current elected officials and Port Authority staff and commissioners for their hard work and diligence." The Port Authority of Kansas City is charged with economic development throughout the Kansas City area, including the conversion of the 1,400-acre former Richards-Gebaur Air Force base into an international trade-processing center. In 2004, the Port Authority selected CenterPoint Properties, a seasoned intermodal developer, to plan and manage redevelopment efforts. In April 2007, the City of Kansas City and the Port Authority approved a development and sale agreement with CenterPoint Properties. "Having this facility in place will take advantage of Kansas City's natural location as a rail and highway distribution center," said Mayor Mark Funkhouser. "Since the city's founding, whether for settlers moving west or cattle being shipped east, we've been a transportation hub, and this initiative helps secure that role for us into the future." "This closing today will set into motion a flurry of activity that will establish the property as an intermodal trucking and rail port," said City Manager Wayne A. Cauthen. "CenterPoint had 12 months to conduct due diligence before closing on this deal, yet they barely took three months. CenterPoint is now able to transform this South Kansas City asset into an economic engine that will create good paying jobs and significantly strengthen the community's tax base." CenterPoint Properties will plan and manage the redevelopment of the former Richards-Gebaur Air Force base into an intermodal facility that will feature a rail facility and adjacent light manufacturing, distribution and warehousing facilities. "Currently, South Kansas City communities see little return from the Richards-Gebaur property," said Sandy Kauffman, Port Authority vice chairwoman. "Today's announcement has been a long time in the making, but we couldn't have selected a more qualified and eager redevelopment partner. We are very fortunate to have the strong partnerships with the surrounding communities of Grandview and Belton." Redeveloping the property will strengthen the local tax base and spur economic development in the South Kansas City corridor. The Port Authority will oversee lease agreements with a select number of existing tenants, including Kingston Environmental and Midwest Research Institute. Also, The Kansas City Southern Railway Company operates a sophisticated rail distribution hub on the property. With 70,000 cars a year passing through The Kansas City Southern Railway Company's International Freight Gateway, Mazda North America is the development's first success story. The International Freight Gateway helped the company lower transportation costs and secured the future of the Claycomo manufacturing plant and local employees. "The redevelopment plan will capitalize on

Kansas City's status as the second largest rail hub and the third largest trucking hub in the country," said Vincent Gauthier, Port Authority executive director. "Transportation and logistics companies will find Richards-Gebaur to be an ideal location for future investment." Founded in 1984, CenterPoint Properties is the largest and leading industrial property company in North America's largest and most diverse industrial property market: greater Chicago. CenterPoint will model efforts after its successful redevelopment of the former Joliet Arsenal outside of Chicago. A true example of public-private partnership, the 2,200-acre development, known as CenterPoint Intermodal Center was one of the largest private redevelopments ever undertaken in the United States and brought together virtually all levels of government. "CenterPoint, working in lock-step with The Kansas City Southern Railway Company, has formed an incredibly effective public/private partnership with Kansas City and the Port Authority," said Fred Reynolds, senior vice president of development at CenterPoint Properties. "We are truly grateful to our partners for their dedication over the past three years. Now that we've achieved this critical step, the redevelopment of the Richards-Gebaur Air Force base will move forward toward success, turning the vision of new jobs and economic development into reality." "Kansas City Southern is pleased to be in partnership with CenterPoint and the City of Kansas City in the development of this very unique transportation logistics center," said Warren Erdman, senior vice president corporate affairs for Kansas City Southern. Negotiations on behalf of the Port Authority were managed by Marty Schach and Mike Burke of King Hershey.

The first "North American Union" driver's license, complete with a hologram of the continent on the reverse, has been created in North Carolina.



New security logo on the reverse of North Carolina's driver's licenses

Richards Gebaur Flying American, Mexican and Canadian Flags!



1. First row of flags (Left side of road)

American flag

Canadian flag

Kansas City Fountain (Fountain Symbol) Heart of the nation

Kansas City Southern De Mexico

CCC <--Couldn't decipher; only three letters

2. Second row of flags (Right side of road)

American flag

Mexican flag

Kansas State flag

Kansas City Southern Lines

CenterPoint Properties



Photos and Updates by: Marc Bisbines

RICHARDS GEBEUR (ground water contamination) PDF

<http://www.uaff.us/r0704657.pdf>

This report shows unreported chemical spills on the base that contaminated the ground water causing cancer in 1 in every 1000 local citizens is acceptable by the government. Grandview, MO. city officials replied that it was unacceptable.

NAU RICHARDS GEBEUR PROOF (2007) PDF

<http://www.uaff.us/naw2007-report.pdf>

This report shows the connections between Richards Gebaur and the North American Union.

<http://links.veronicachapman.com//MoneychangersversusUSConstitution-p.pdf>

"Losses in market share to the Eurodollar are to be expected, but the American dollar in freefall is no accident. The moneychangers of the Federal Reserve have orchestrated that freefall to justify their secret plan to subvert Canada, Mexico and the U.S. into their greedy brainchild: the North American Union. Intrinsic to the North American Union is total control of a new proposed currency, the amero. It is well-known in Congress that the amero printing dies are ready. To implement the North American Union, the moneychangers need to dismantle the Constitution, assisted by the Chief Justice Roberts' lie that the U.S. is a constitutional democracy."

Links And Resources

KC Southern sets 03/14/08 as start date for Richards-Gebaur facility

http://www.bizjournals.com/kansascity/stories/2008/01/14/daily46.html?ana=from_rss

Rail-truck hub at Richards Gebaur to start in March 2008

<http://www.tradingmarkets.com/.site/news/Stock%20News/1006811/?hcode=relatednews>

Nuclear-agency plant at Richards-Gebaur gets final OK

http://www.bizjournals.com/kansascity/stories/2008/01/14/daily41.html?ana=from_rss

KC SMART PORT = Transportation Logistics Center of North America

http://www.kcsmartport.com/sec_corridors/corridors.htm

Kansas City and KC Port Authority Finalize Richards-Gebaur Sale to Centerpoint

<http://www.infozine.com/news/stories/op/storiesView/sid/23778/>

Richards Gebaur Ground Water Contamination 3 in 1000 residents will get cancer

<http://www.uaff.us/r0704657.pdf>

City and Port Authority close Richards-Gebaur sale to CenterPoint

<http://www.uaaff.us/PAWEB-Richards-Gebaur.pdf>

2005 Project brochure to redevelop the former Richards-Gebaur Air Force Base into the International Freight Gateway

<http://www.uaaff.us/MidwestRealEstate.pdf>

Security and Prosperity Partnership Of North America

<http://www.spp.gov/>

Keyes: Stop Obama or U.S. will cease to exist

http://blacklistednews.com/?news_id=3419

Obama wants to reopen NAFTA but keep trade flowing

<http://uk.reuters.com/article/oilRpt/idUKN1739264120090218>

Don't look now, but Mexico is collapsing

<http://network.nationalpost.com/np/blogs/fullcomment/archive/2009/02/15/don-t-look-now-but-mexico-is-collapsing.aspx>

Canadian Parliament dissolved

<http://news.google.com.au/news?hl=en&tab=wn&ned=au&q=Canadian+Parliament+dissolved>

Prime Minister Harper officially endorses North American Union!

<http://www.princegeorgecitizen.com/20081002154355/myblog/myblog/prime-minister-harper-has-already-officially-endorses-north-american-union.html>

Independent Task Force on North America

http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Independent_Task_Force_on_North_America

L.A., Long Beach OK 2.2 billion for Mexican Trucking Firms

http://www.landlinemag.com/Special_Reports/2008/Aug08/081508_LA_LongBeach.htm

Majority Of U.S. States Join Sovereignty Movement, Assert 10th Amendment Rights

<http://newworldliberty.wordpress.com/2009/02/23/majority-of-us-states-join-sovereignty-movement-assert-10th-amendment-rights/>

Sean Hannity admits “Conspiracy Nutjobs” were Right about Globalist’s plans for a New World Order

http://blacklistednews.com/?news_id=3807

The reports all over the internet claiming that an internment camp is being built on this site are false! I drove every inch of the property and there are no secret camps or areas of question. This is the NAU/SPP Hub and is about globalization and big money in the shipping commodities.

**For more info visit:
<http://www.uaaff.us>**

The Kansas City Connection To The NAU/SPP

2009 B.A. Brooks All Rights Reserved

END

We the People

of the United States, in order to form a more perfect Union, establish Justice, insure domestic Tranquillity, provide for the common defence, promote the general Welfare, and secure the Blessings of Liberty to ourselves and our Posterity, do ordain and establish this Constitution for the United States of America.

Article. I

Section 1. All legislative Powers herein granted shall be vested in a Congress of the United States, which shall consist of a Senate and House of Representatives.

Section 2. The House of Representatives shall be composed of Members chosen every second year by the People of the several States, and the Electors in each State shall have the Qualifications requisite for Electors of the most numerous Branch of the State Legislature.

The Towner shall be a Representative who shall not have attained to the age of twenty five years, and born within the State, and who shall not, when elected, be an Inhabitant of that State in which he shall be chosen.

Representatives and direct Taxes, shall be apportioned among the several States which may be included within this Union according to their respective Numbers, which shall be determined by adding to the whole Number of free Persons, not bound to Service for a Term of Years and including Indians

not to work their fifties of all other Rivers. The several Commissions shall make within three years after the first Meeting of the Congress of the United States and within every subsequent Session ten years as such Commission shall be held, a List of the several Rivers which shall not exceed one hundred

Are You A

*entitled to chase those. My purchase rights? I don't know. I have no right for New York one; my jury foreman's son
of it. There are one they found was Virginia ten; North Carolina five South Carolina six and Georgia three.*

When vacancies happen in the Representatives from any State, the Governor thereof shall give Writs of Election to fill such Vacancies.

Right Wing Extremist?

Immediately after they shall be assembled on Consequence of the first Election, they shall be divided as equally as may be into three Colleges. The first College shall consist of thirty Members, the second of thirty Members, and the third of thirty Members.

of the first Year, shall be created at the Expiration of the second Year, of the second City at the Expiration of the fourth Year, and of the third City at the Expiration of the sixth Year, so that one third may be drawn every second Year; and if it should happen by Disposition, or otherwise, during the

Days of the Legislature of any State, the Executive thereof may make temporary appointments until the next meeting of the Legislature, which shall then give such vacancies.

No Person shall be a witness who shall not have attained to the Age of thirty years, and been seven years a Citizen of the United States, and who shall not, when elected, be an Inhabitant of that State for which he shall be chosen.

The Vice President of the United States shall be President of the Senate and shall have no Vote, unless they be equally divided.

If you believe in the preservation

of the U.S. Constitution, then you have

been labeled as a right wing extremist:

Section 1. The Forms, Places and Manner of holding Elections for Senators and Representatives, shall be prescribed in each State by the Legislature

thereof but the Congress may at any time by Law make or alter or revise the Regulations proposed to the Places of choosing Senators.

The Congress shall assemble at least once in every year, and such meetings shall be on the first Monday in December, unless they should be adjourned to another day.

Section 3. Each House shall be the judge of the Elections, Returns and Qualifications of its own Members, and a Majority of each shall constitute a Quorum to do Business; but a smaller Number may adjourn from day to day, and may be authorized to compel the Attendance of absent Members, in

such manner, and under such regulations, as each House may provide.

Each House may determine the Rules of its Proceedings, subject to the Rules of the Senate and the House of Representatives, and the Rules of the Senate and the House of Representatives may determine the Rules of their respective Houses.

Each House shall keep a Journal of its Proceedings and from time to time publish the same, including such Parts as may in their judgment require Printing; and the Times and Days of the Publication thereof in any Session shall at the Desire of either House be determined on the Journal.

By B.A. Brooks

Section 6. The Senators and Representatives shall receive a Compensation for their services, to be ascertained by law, and paid out of the Treasury of the United States. They shall in all Cases except Treason, Felony and Breach of the Peace, be privileged from arrest during the Absence of the

of their respective Houses, and in going to and returning from their respective Houses, they shall not be questioned in any State or Territory.

No Member or Representative shall during the Term for which he was elected be appointed to any civil office under the Authority of the United States.

which shall have been created by the Enrolments thereof, shall have been married during such time, and not have holding any Office, under the said State, shall be a Member of the House during his Continuance in Office.

And on the 11th of the same month the said Board of Commissioners did the Honorable the Senate of the State of New York resolve that the Honorable the Senate do concur with the Board of Commissioners in all the above premises.

Every Bill which shall have passed in the affirmative of the last report of a committee, is presented to the President of the

Are You A Right Wing Extremist?

By. B.A. Brooks

If you believe in the preservation of The U.S. Constitution, you just might be!



Are You A Right Wing Extremist?

By: B.A. Brooks



Thank you for reading my eBook: "Are You A Right Wing Extremist?". The information within these pages will show the reader that much of the leadership within our police and military machine want to demonize anyone who questions authority. The 3 actual reports revealed within this eBook is shocking and a good look at what real police state propaganda looks like. Welcome to 1984! Go to The United American Freedom Foundation at: <http://www.uaaff.us> for breaking news and constant updates on the patriot movement and other alternative news from around the world.

B.A. Brooks

Resources:

State Of Missouri Targets Patriotic Citizens

http://www.uaaff.us/state_of_missouri_targets_patriots.htm

Virginia Fusion Center Releases "Homegrown Terrorism" Document

http://www.blacklistednews.com/?news_id=3874

Letter to Missouri Governor J. Nixon by Ron Paul, Bob Barr and Chuck Baldwin:

<http://www.chuckbaldwinlive.com/MIAC-Letter.pdf>

Secret DHS Doc Predicts Violence in Response to New Gun Restrictions

<http://www.infowars.com/secret-dhs-doc-predicts-violence-in-response-to-new-gun-restrictions/>

Mo. Highway Patrol orders militia report shut down

<http://www.kmov.com/topstories/stories/kmov-stlouis-news-090325-militia-report.6e4c98ed.html>



Jeremiah W. (Jay) Nixon
Governor

John M. Britt
Director, DPS

James F. Keathley
Colonel, MSHP

Van Godsey
Director, MIAC



MIAC STRATEGIC REPORT

02/20/09

The Modern Militia Movement

Modern Militia Movement:

The Militia Movement began in the 1980's and reached its peak in 1996. Several social, economic, and political factors contributed to the surge in militia participation in the 1990's. The primary motivator for the movement was the farm crisis of the 1980's, which caused the destruction of 3/4 of a million small to medium size family farms. Overall, 11 million Americans lost their jobs during this time period.

Academics contend that female and minority empowerment in the 1970s and 1960s caused a blow to white male's sense of empowerment. This, combined with a sense of defeat from the Vietnam War, increased levels of immigration, and unemployment, spawned a paramilitary culture. This caught on in the 1980's with injects such as Tom Clancy novels, Soldier of Fortune Magazine, and movies such as Rambo that glorified combat. This culture glorified white males and portrayed them as morally upright heroes who were mentally and physically tough.

It was during this timeframe that many individuals and organizations began to concoct conspiracy theories to explain their misfortunes. These theories varied but almost always involved a globalist dictatorship the "New World Order (NWO)", which conspired to exploit the working class citizens. United Nations troops were thought to already be operating in the United States in support of the NWO. Much of this rhetoric would become anti-Semitic claiming that the Jews controlled the monetary system and media, and in turn the "Zionist Occupied government (ZOG)". The Militia of Montana (MOM) became a key organization in pushing rightwing rhetoric and informing individuals on how to form militia organizations.



A series of incidents in the early 1990's caused a surge in militia participation. The 1992 standoff between federal authorities and the Weaver family at Ruby Ridge, Idaho became a spark for the movement. On August 14, 1992, a 12 day standoff began that would result in the death of one federal agent and the wife and son of Randy Weaver. The following February, a 51-day siege would occur at the Branch Davidian compound in Waco, Texas, resulting in the death of 82 Davidians and four law enforcement agents. In November of 1993, the enacting of the Brady Handgun Violence Prevention Act of 1992 additionally fueled the movement. The movement reached its peak in 1996 with over 850 groups believed to be operating within the US.

Noteworthy militia activity from 1995 to 1999:

- 11/09/95: Oklahoma Constitutional Militia members are arrested as they plan to bomb the Southern Poverty Law Center (SPLC), gay bars, and abortion clinics.
- 12/18/95: A drum of ammonium nitrate and fuel oil is found behind the IRS building in Reno, Nevada, the device failed to explode. An anti-government tax protestor is later arrested for the incident.
- 01/18/96: A member of the Aryan Republican Army (ARA) is arrested in Ohio after a shoot out with the FBI. The ARA was also associated with 22 bank robberies between 1994 and 1996.

UNCLASSIFIED//LAW ENFORCEMENT SENSITIVE (U//LES)

- 01/01/96: 12 members of an Arizona Militia group called Viper Team were arrested on Conspiracy, Weapons, and Explosives charges after they were caught doing surveillance on government buildings.
- 07/27/96: A bomb is detonated at the Atlanta Olympic Park, killing one person and injuring 100. Eric Robert Rudolph is later arrested and linked to other bombings at abortion clinics and a gay bar.
- 10/11/96: Seven members of the Mountaineer Militia were arrested for plotting to blow up the FBI fingerprint records center in West Virginia.
- 07/04/97: Members of a splinter group of the Third Continental Congress were arrested in the process of plotting attacks on military bases. The group thought that many military installations were training United Nations troops that were planning on attacking U.S. Citizens.
- 03/18/98: Members of the North American Militia were arrested on firearms charges; prosecutors claimed that the group conspired to bomb federal buildings in Michigan, a television station, and an interstate highway interchange.
- 12/05/99: Members of the California based San Joaquin Militia were charged with conspiracy to bomb critical infrastructure sites in hopes of provoking an insurrection. The leaders of the organization also plead guilty to plotting to kill a federal judge.
- 12/08/99: The leader of a militia coalition known as the Southeastern States Alliance was charged with conspiracy to bomb energy facilities in order to cause power outages in Florida and Georgia.

Decline of the Movement:

The militia movement began to decline after the 1995 Oklahoma City Bombing and raids on the Montana Freeman and Republic of Texas in 1996 and 1997. Poor public opinion of the militia movement and increased attention from law enforcement caused many of the uncommitted members to leave the movement. Many of the hardcore militia members grew angry with the militia for not mobilizing in response to perceived government aggressions. Some of these fanatics would splinter into smaller or underground groups adhering to the principles of "leaderless resistance".

Many militia groups began to rally members in the belief that the government would collapse due to the Y2K scare. This theory claimed that the government would collapse due to computers not being able to handle the transition from the 1900's to the 2000's. The militia's inaccurate assessment of the Y2K threat badly damaged its reputation. Additionally, thoughts that President George W. Bush was sympathetic to their situation, and a wave of patriotism after 911 would further diminish the militia movement.

The Militia Post September 11, 2001:

During this time period the militia had lost the attention of the mainstream media and public, but it continued to exist. The SPLC reports that between the Oklahoma City Bombing in 1995 and 2005 that roughly 60-rightwing extremist plots were uncovered.

Noteworthy militia activity from 2000 to 2008

- 03/09/00: The former leader of the Texas Militia was arrested for conspiracy to attack the Houston Federal Building.
- 03/01/01: A former Colonel in the Kentucky Militia peppered a deputy's car with semi automatic weapons fire during a traffic stop.
- 02/08/02: Two members of a group called Project 7 were arrested for plotting to kill judges and law enforcement officers in order to kick off the revolution.
- 09/03/02: A plot by the Idaho Mountain Boys Militia to murder a federal judge and a police officer and then break a friend out of jail was uncovered.
- 07/07/03: A Michigan Militia member killed a Michigan State Trooper that attempted to serve him a warrant.



UNCLASSIFIED//LAW ENFORCEMENT

- 10/25/04: A farmhand in Tennessee was arrested for attempting to obtain ingredients for sarin gas and C-4 explosives in order to conduct Anti Semitic and government attacks.
- 06/29/07: Six members of the Alabama Free Militia were arrested on weapons and explosives charges. An ATF agent would go on to testify that five of the men were planning an attack on Mexicans in a town near Birmingham.
- 12/08: National Guard and Reserve facilities received packages with anti New World Order rhetoric. This would occur within a week of hoax anthrax mailings to State Governor's offices.

Reemergence of the Movement:

Rightwing extremists and militia leaders continuously exploit current world events in order to increase participation in their movements. Due to the current economical and political situation, a lush environment for militia activity has been created. Unemployment rates are high, as well as cost of living expenses. Additionally, President Elect Barrack Obama is seen as tight on gun control and many extremists fear that he will enact firearms confiscations. White supremacists from within the militia movement have further become angered due to the election of the first African American President. Many constitutionalists within the movement have claimed that President Elect Obama does not meet the residency requirements to hold the office of President, and therefore his election is unconstitutional.

Newer versions of the NWO conspiracy have been concocted in order to empower the movement. The NWO is seen as using law enforcement, military, national guard, and federal agencies in order to carry out its elitist one world government. Law enforcement and military forces are believed to be utilized in order to confiscate firearms and place individuals into FEMA concentration camps. This scenario has received additional attention due to the US Army NORTHCOM assigning homeland security functions to an active duty Infantry Brigade. The movement sees this brigade as the force that will take their firearms and that the unit is in violation of the Posse Comitatus Act. There are also concerns that the banking and media infrastructure are also being controlled by the Jewish elite and that these leaders are members of the NWO. There is a great deal of anger towards the Federal Reserve System (FRS) and all forms of tax collection.

Additional motivators for militia activity:

Ammunition Accountability Act: The Ammunition Accountability Act has been up for legislation in most states. This legislation would require that an ID number be engraved on the round of all ammunition and this ammo could in turn be linked to a place of purchase and the purchaser. Some states have added a clause to the act making it a misdemeanor to possess unregistered ammunition. *Bill did not pass in Missouri*

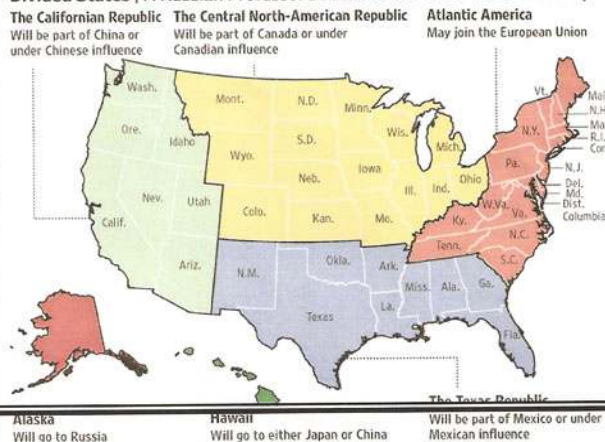


Bullet with engraved tracking number

Anticipation of the economic collapse of the US Government: Many militia organizations feel that the U.S. government will fall due to economic or racial issues. They believe that during the chaotic fall of the government, moves will be made to install Martial Law, confiscate firearms, and imprison many citizens. This fear has recently been heightened by a report from a Russian Economic analyst, Igor Panarin. Panarin predicted that the U.S. would collapse and fraction into six different regions controlled by foreign governments. Panarin goes on to say that as early as the autumn of 2009, the economic crisis will lead to a civil war.

Possible Constitutional Convention (Con Con): Currently 32 states have called for a Constitutional Convention (Con Con) that will add amendments to the U.S. Constitution. The Con Con will be held if two more states request it. The convention is planned specifically for the reason of adding a balanced budget amendment to the Constitution. The Militia Movement is concerned that if a Con

Divided States | A Russian Professor's Prediction of How the U.S. Will Split



UNCLASSIFIED

Con is held, the 1st and 2nd amendments will be altered or removed.

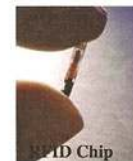
North American Union (NAU): Conspiracy theorists claim that this union would link Canada, The United States, and Mexico. The NAU would unify its monetary system and trade the dollar for the AMERO. Associated with this theory is concern over a NAFTA Superhighway, which would fast track trade between the three nations. There is additional concern that the NAU would open up the border causing security risks and free movement for immigrants.



Kansas City and the Smart Port are seen as the hub of the North American Union

Universal Service Program: Statements made by President Elect Obama and his chief of staff have led extremists to fear the creation of a Civilian Defense Force. This theory requires all citizens between the age of 18 and 25 to be forced to attend three months of mandatory training.

Radio Frequency Identification (RFID): There is a fear that the government will enforce mass RFID human implantations. This process would make it possible for the government to continually know the locations of all citizens.



Militia Trends:

Ideologies

Members of the militia movement often subscribe to the ideology of other right-wing extremist movements such as:

Christian Identity: Religious ideology popular in extreme right-wing circles. Adherents believe that whites of European descent can be traced back to the "Lost Tribes of Israel." Many consider Jews to be the satanic offspring of Eve and the Serpent, while non-whites are "mud people" created before Adam and Eve.

White Nationalist: Many white supremacists, National Socialists "Neo-Nazi", and skinheads are drawn to the movement and its anti government, Semitic, and anti-immigration rhetoric.

Sovereign Citizen: Individuals that see themselves as Sovereign Citizens question the legitimacy of the federal government. They argue that the government has gotten away from the intent of the Constitution and is thus not valid. These groups are

UNCLASSIFIED//LAW ENFORCEMENT SENSITIVE (U//LES)

strong states rights advocates, but see the County Sheriff as the highest position of authority. These groups and individuals are well known for failure to register vehicles and driving without valid licenses. Sovereign Citizens have been known to issue their own license plates and drivers licenses and to issue summons to appear in "Common Law" courts.

Militant Abortion: Anti Abortionists have been known to take up arms in support of their beliefs. Eric Rudolph who was responsible for the Atlanta Olympic Park Bombing and abortion clinics was an anti abortionist.

Tax Resisters: This movement is strongly in opposition to the collection of federal income taxes. Individuals in this movement generally believe that income taxes are invalid or the tax laws do not apply to them.

Anti- Immigration: Some militia organizations have been formed solely for the purpose of countering the threat of illegal immigration. Extremists will argue that immigrants are taking the jobs of U.S. Citizens during times of high unemployment. Additionally, illegal immigrants are seen as sucking up government resources without paying taxes. Some militia units patrol the border in order to safeguard against drug smugglers, gangs, or violent immigrants.

Training

Utilization of MILSIM: Militia members have been attending Military Simulation (MILSIM) events in order to increase their combat readiness. MILSIM is a realistic combat sport in which two forces, some times up to the platoon level, utilize paintball, Airsoft, or MILES gear to conduct realistic war games. The desire to increase the realism of the MILSIM has drawn members to seek and conduct military leadership, planning, communications, navigations, and tactics training.

Militia and Survival Training events: Regional training events are being held with the intent of teaching individuals how to establish militia organizations. These events usually focus on individual soldier skills, land navigation, and marksmanship. Some events have been set up in order to prepare for joint operations between militia organizations.

Communications: The use of short wave rave radios for communication and broadcasts is common among most militia groups. These groups communicate through forums, yahoo groups, blogs, and social networking sites. Websites and online talk shows have been established to push rhetoric, usually a skewed version of current events.

Recruitment: Militias are recruiting members and supporters through the following means: gun shows, online forums, websites, social networking sites, and informal social networks. Additionally, militia recruitment may be done at events or meetings held by organizations that share ideologies with the militia.



Organization

Public Groups These organizations hold training events that are open to the public and generally recruit publicly. These groups desire to aid the County Sheriff or Governor in emergencies such as a natural disaster. It is not uncommon for these groups to be seen in public doing community service related work. Public groups are less likely to publicly push malicious rhetoric, and have a traditional military style chain of command and leadership structure. These groups have been known to form underground units and provide training and guidance to new or forming organizations.

Underground Groups These groups primarily adhere to the principles of Louis Beam's philosophy of leaderless resistance. This philosophy advocates small autonomous cells driven by ideology rather than by the direction of leaders. These groups are difficult to gather intelligence on, as no one outside of the cell would be aware of the organization or its plans. Individuals or "lone wolves" have also been known to adhere to the principles of leaderless resistance in order to perform or plot acts of violence.

Committees of Safety (CoS) Organization established to lobby government officials and confront corruption. These groups claim to be a voice of the people and usually control or associate with militia organizations in their region. These organizations are targeted at the county level but are also forming state and national level organizations.



UNCLASSIFIED//LAW ENFOR

Covenant Militia Communities Community of militia members that attempt to create a sovereign township. In the 1990's there were an estimated eight of these communities identified across the country.

Militia Associations These organizations attempt to network various militias through the Internet, meetings, or events. Groups such as the American Constitutional Militia Network (ACMN) and the ~~Rogue Nations Eternal Militia (RNEM)~~ are active online communications sites for militia members and organizations.

Implications for Law Enforcement

There are significant differences between the 1990's era militias and those of today, most notably:

Highly Trained: Militia members are receiving more professionalized training then they did during the first spike of the movement in the 1990's.

Leadership training: Militia members are receiving advanced leadership and operational planning training. This has allowed for the establishment of a strong Non Commissioned Officer Corps (NCO) within groups. An NCO Corps allows operations to be run at the fire team and squad size. This enables units to conduct multiple operations simultaneously; "Complex attacks". This training will also enable individuals to form and train their own organizations.

You are the Enemy: The militia subscribes to an anti-government and NWO mindset, which creates a threat to law enforcement officers. They view the military, National Guard, and law enforcement as a force that will confiscate their firearms and place them in FEMA concentration camps.

Implications for Missouri

Infrastructure at risk in Missouri:

Detention Centers: Rightwing extremists believe that there are at least three FEMA concentration camps in the state of Missouri:

- The Former Richards-Gebaur AFB in Grandview, MO
- Ft. Leonard Wood, MO
- Camp Crowder in Neosho, MO

North American Union (NAU): The Kansas City "Smart Port" which is a hub for fast tracked trade and distribution between the U.S. and Mexico is seen as the Hub of the North American Union. A shipping and distribution center is under way in the former Richard-Gebaur AFB in Grandview, MO. This facility is seen as both a FEMA concentration center and a facility for the NAU.

Federal Reserve Banks: Members of the militia movement are strongly against the FRS and see it as a mechanism of the elitist New World Order. In November End the FED protests were held nationwide at Federal Reserve Banks in opposition to the FRS. Many right-wing extremists oppose the FRS and propose a system that would be backed by gold. Federal Reserve banks may also draw attention from anti bail out protestors and activists.

National Guard Facilities: National Guard armories and facilities are seen as potential staging areas for NWO troops. Additionally, there are fears that the National Guard will be forced to confiscate weapons and enforce marshal law. Some individuals in the movement have argued that National Guard soldiers and units have had their weapons confiscated, have been transformed into no combat units such as supply, transportation, or medical elements, or are being deployed overseas in order to weaken the defense of the State against the NWO.

Federal Buildings or facilities: Within the movement there is a distrust and anger towards the federal government primarily towards the IRS, ATF, FBI, FEMA.

Common Militia Symbols:

Political and Anti-Government Rhetoric:



UNCLASSIFIED//LAW ENFORCEMENT SENSITIVE (U//LES)

Political Paraphernalia: Militia members most commonly associate with 3rd party political groups. It is not uncommon for militia members to display Constitutional Party, Campaign for Liberty, or Libertarian material. These members are usually supporters of former Presidential Candidate: Ron Paul, Chuck Baldwin, and Bob Barr.

Anti-Government Propaganda: Militia members commonly display picture, cartoons, bumper stickers that contain anti-government rhetoric. Most of this material will depict the FRS, IRS, FBI, ATF, CIA, UN, Law Enforcement, and "The New World Order" in a derogatory manor. Additionally, Racial, anti-immigration, and anti-abortion, material may be displayed by militia members.

Militia Symbols:



Gadsden Flag: created by General Christopher Gadsden and utilized in colonial America. This is the most common symbol displayed by militia members and organizations.



Hutaree Militia: Patch of a popular Michigan based militia that has a presence and influence in many states.



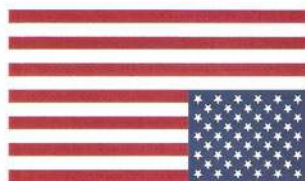
1st BN/3rd BDE MO Militia patch: Unit patch displayed by Missouri Militia Members.



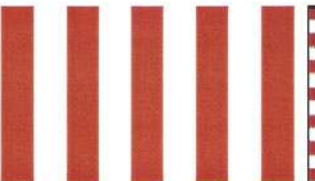
Sovereign Citizen: Flags usually displayed by Sovereign citizens in order to represent sovereign "common law" jurisdiction.



Molon Labe: Greek phrase that translates to "Come and take them!" or "Over my dead body", phrase originated during the Spartan and Persian battle at Thermopylae and was recently made popular by the movie 300.



Upside down US Flag: The militia uses this as a symbol of a nation in distress.



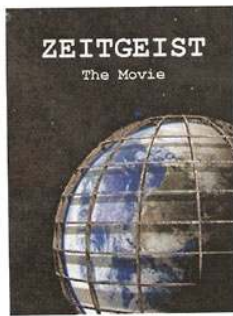
Nine Stripes of the Sons of Liberty: Sons of Liberty was a secret society of patriots during the American Revolutionary war. Many militia members claim the Sons of Liberty as part of their heritage.



First Navy Jack: Continental Navy flag, which is also, displayed with a stretched out rattlesnake and the inscription "Don't Tread on Me".

Literature and Media Common to the Militia:

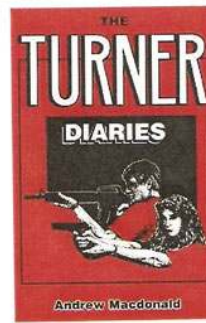
UNCLASSIFIED//LAW ENFORCEMENT SENSITIVE (U//LES)



Zeitgeist the Movie: Anti Federal Reserve System film.



America: Freedom to Fascism: Anti-income tax film



The Turner Diaries: Novel that depicts the violent revolution of the United States Government and a war that leaves only a white population. This book was promoted by Timothy McVeigh and said to be the motivation behind the Oklahoma City Bombing.

Comments regarding this alert may be made to Brandon.middleton@mshp.dps.mo.gov

Comments on previous MIAC strategic alerts or ideas for research on future strategic products should be made to Greg.hug@mshp.dps.mo.gov

Missouri Information Analysis Center

Division of Drug & Crime Control, P. O. Box 568, Jefferson City, MO 65102-0568
Phone: 573-751-6422 Toll Free: 866-362-6422 Fax: 573-751-9950

MIAC DISCLAIMER: All information contained in this newsletter should be considered **LAW ENFORCEMENT SENSITIVE**. Further distribution of information in this newsletter is restricted to law enforcement officers and agencies, intelligence agencies, and Department of Defense organizations only, unless prior approval is obtained from the published source. **NO REPORT OR SEGMENT THEREOF MAY BE RELEASED TO ANY MEDIA SOURCES.** Civil and criminal penalties may exist for misuse, and persons or organizations violating this policy will be removed from all distribution lists. The information herein may not be MIAC originated intelligence unless noted. Therefore the annotated originated agencies in the newsletter should be contacted for the sources and reliability of information.

UNCLASSIFIED//LAW ENFORCEMENT SENSITIVE (U//LES)

Side note: When this report was released to law enforcement nation wide, many officers were outraged and before long copies were released to radio host Alex Jones, who brought it to the attention of the world. Through many grass root efforts conducted by my organizations and many others across The United States, this report was pulled from circulation and many apologies were made by the leadership all the way from Missouri State government officials to the top players at The Department Of Homeland Security. On the remaining pages of this eBook, you will see letters sent to the governor of Missouri by Ron Paul's Campaign For Liberty and my own letters and commentaries which all helped to defeat this obvious attempt to turn law enforcement against patriotic and concerned citizens within America.

AS POSTED BY RON PAUL'S CAMPAIGN for LIBERTY!

March 17, 2009

Dear Friends of Liberty,

Maybe you've heard, or maybe not, but the Missouri State Police think you might be a security threat. Why? Because you support Ron Paul and the Campaign for Liberty. Also, because maybe you own guns, oppose abortion or home school. Even, and I'm serious, because you support the U.S. Constitution. I know, it's ridiculous...and probably steams you a bit. But here at Campaign for Liberty we are going to give this foolishness the treatment it deserves. More on that in a moment. Let me give you a bit more background. As you may be aware by now, the Missouri Information Analysis Center (MIAC) recently released a report titled, "The Modern Militia Movement" to over one thousand Missouri law enforcement officers.

What is the Missouri Information Analysis Center? According to its website,

"MIAC is the mechanism to collect incident reports of suspicious activities to be evaluated and analyzed in an effort to identify potential trends or patterns of terrorist or criminal operations within the state of Missouri. MIAC will also function as a vehicle for two-way communication between federal, state and local law enforcement community within our region."

The MIAC warned officers that violent militia members are "usually" supporters of presidential candidates like Ron Paul and are also known for opposition to things like the Federal Reserve and the income tax. The "study" was undoubtedly written by some university liberal who knows nothing of the hundreds of thousands of Missourians who share our values. I can only imagine how many hundreds of thousands of Missouri tax dollars funded this. Both Ron Paul and Campaign for Liberty champion principles of freedom, peace, and prosperity. We believe that the Founder's vision for America can be reclaimed through education and peaceful activism. It is a common practice of elitist intellectuals and backroom bureaucrats to attempt to crowd everyone into groups and stick labels on them, especially when it involves those who support a Constitutionally-limited government. Anthony Gregory, editor-in-chief at Campaign for Liberty, has posted an excellent new article on our site concerning government broad-brush fear campaigns. It is important that we respond in the right way when faced with such a government labeling, and the proper way is to go straight to the top in Missouri. The way to fight thugs and ignorant people in authority is not to cower or rage, but to proudly proclaim who you are and what you believe. That's why I urge you to sign our Citizen's Petition here today. Our petition spells out in no uncertain terms who we are and what we believe. And it reminds those in charge of enforcing Missouri's laws that we are citizen activists who will not be intimidated nor embarrassed into silence. Simply owning a gun does not make you a threat. It means you are a free citizen. Supporting our Constitution does not make you worthy of a watch list, it makes you a Patriot. So please, sign our Citizen's Petition today. Be sure to stay tuned for more information on how we plan to respond to the MIAC. Finally, I want to ask you a final favor. If you can, please join us next week as we gather in St. Louis for the first Campaign for Liberty Regional Conference and show the people of Missouri what Campaign for Liberty truly stands for and represents.

We will be hosting a free event on Friday Night with Ron Paul and Judge Andrew Napolitano that is open to the public, and the conference will be highlighted by grassroots training on Saturday, March 28. Learning how to properly mobilize in order to implement liberty-based legislation is absolutely critical to our success as a movement, and our Regional Conference will provide you with the tools you need as we move forward. For more information on our Conference, check out our Regional Conference page. For special travel and hotel information, click here.

Liberty is never free, and demands vigilance.

I look forward to seeing you in St. Louis for an exciting weekend of celebration and training!

In Liberty,

John Tate

President, Campaign for Liberty

P.S. And don't forget to fill out our Citizen's Petition, which we will deliver to the Missouri Governor and Attorney General.



THE STATE OF MISSOURI TARGETS PATRIOTIC CITIZENS

By B.A. Brooks
Missouri Resident
March 18 2009

"Law enforcement has no reason to fear us, as we should have no reason to fear law enforcement."

1. If you support Ron Paul, you have just been named a right wing extremist/terrorist by The State Of Missouri!
2. If you support The U.S. Constitution, you have just been named a right wing extremist/terrorist by The State Of Missouri!
3. If you believe there is a New World Order, you have just been named a right wing extremist/terrorist by The State Of Missouri!

The MIAC report is very misleading and unrepresentative of those of us here in Missouri who are proud American Patriots. The MIAC recently released their report on the modern militia to law enforcement, which weaves truth, lies and misconceptions into an 8 page document in a definite effort to draw lines in the sand between Missouri Law Enforcement and anyone who questions authority. Let me quote Benjamin Franklin: *"It is the first responsibility of every citizen to question authority!"*,

#1. THE MODERN MILITIA

Over the past few decades a definite plan has been implemented to deface U.S. Militia Units and Organizations by our own Government. This is very clear to anyone who has been reading their media blitzes on the subject for any period of time. If you know about the history of our country then you clearly understand the purpose of the militia and why our forefathers gave us this tool to use in order to protect our freedoms from an overpowering and corrupt government. We The People! Militias are good and a very large part of who we are as a people and how we got to be Americans and U.S. Citizens. Read about our history as a country and you will understand this better. There are many organizations such as The Klu Klux Klan who have now changed their look by wearing camouflage clothing, but they are in no way connected to The American Militia. Still the same, much effort has been made by our government and the media to connect these rouge organizations to the militia movement as a means to discredit the movement and blacken our eye in the public view. The reason that our government and military do not want citizens to start and join militias, is they understand very clearly that our forefathers gave us the militia in order to preserve the constitution by any means necessary, including bloodshed. Although when the MIAC speak of our feelings about The United Nations, they are correct! *I Say That Blue Helmets Will Make Great Targets If The UN Is Ever On American Soil!* No foreign troops will ever be permitted to police our citizens and we will fight to the death against any outside military forces crossing onto U.S. Soil! We also have a constitutional right to take back our government using force if and when we the people feel that our government is not working in our best interest any longer. *Now you can see why the U.S. Government and Military are running scared right now. GUILT And FEAR!*

#2. THE NEW WORLD ORDER

If you do not know this fact, then you will be shocked about the date when it was first announced publicly. George Bush Sr. Announces The New World Order on September 11th 1991 exactly ten years to the day before 9/11.

Ever since Bush Sr. made this first announcement, politician after politician has used this term to describe what they want to see happen. A New World Order! What's so very alarming is the fact that those of us who knew a little about tyranny before this announcement, also knew about this concept. So when Bush Sr. started using this term, we all knew that moment that the NWO had begun and it was no longer just a conspiracy. Now every world politician is using the term. Obama is included! GLOBALIZATION = THE NEW WORLD ORDER! The MIAC is trying to make concerned American citizens out to look unstable or crazy for believing that a The New World Order exists, while in reality our global politicians are using the term on a daily basis. *Deployed* *If a truth is often a great lie."*

#3. CONSPIRACY

In their document, the MIAC has stated what modern militia members believe, while the truth is that most of these issues are not beliefs but actual concerns. There is a vast difference between believing something is happening and being concerned that something is not happening. Confused? Let's brake it down by starting with The SPP, also called the North American Union. Go here to read the governments website on this issue: ([Link](#)) Globalization has been taking place for many years now and include many new Unions throughout the world. The European Union, The African Union, The Asian Union, The Mediterranean Union, The South American Union and so on..... Does it not concern you that there will be a North American Union? It should! Now let us talk about the Richards Gebaur connections to The SPP/NAU. I broke The Richards Gebaur story in Jan. of 2008, and ever since have been under the microscope of many agencies. Why is this? Because I stumbled onto a huge story that has been kept a secret for many years. The MIAC say that we believe FEMA Camps are being built on this site. That is simply not true! It is true that there are rumors of such things, but that does not mean we all believe it to be true. That is one reason I did my investigations, was to prove or disprove these reports that are everywhere. I make it very clear that I did not see any evidemoney and shipping goods across North American and the world. I have also made it clear that all of the supposed prison train cars that I have seen reported on the internet, are merely car and automotive haulers. The benches are really ramps to drive the cars on, and the shackles are really just chains to secure the automobiles with. I publicly debunked reports of markers being placed on mailboxes of patriots to help identify Red list pickups, by letting concerned Americans know that these are merely ways to show the newspaper man what houses get delivery and how frequent. There is much bad information weaved within the real news stories in an attempt to hide the truth. There is now a witch hunt going on over the economic debacle that we now find ourselves in. Many fingers are being pointed as comities and commissions seek out those who have done wrong and helped cause the collapse. The amount of Government and Military impropriations is beyond imagination and alone is enough for U.S. Citizens to take back our country and kick these big spending covert agencies and their activities to the curb, AND THEY KNOW THIS! We the people have the real power and once we the people organize completely, those in our government and military understand that their day in the sunlight is long gone! At what point does a conspiracy become a reality or just a debunked news story? When the truth presents itself! As each day passes we learn more about the true inner workings of our military and government complex! Americans are waking up to the facts and are not happy with the ugly truth that has been revealing itself. Do we believe that all conspiracy stories are true? No! With that said, we the people have every right to dig and look into the secret activities of our government and military who are in reality suppose to represent The People! Not the government! All of these people actually work for the people and the rest are nce of such things, but instead foelected by the people. When you look at all of the puzzle pieces, one will realize that our nation is way out of control and something must be done to make real change. There is simply so much government and military corruption that I can not list but a few brief topics here, or this editorial would turn into a very large volume of books! Simply follow the news stories here at <http://www.uaaff.us>, and you will see very quickly what is real and what is not. The total bottom line is that members and subscribers of our organizations spend more time researching corruption in our government and military, than researching all of the vast number of conspiracy theories floating around the internet.

"WE TRY TO FIND THE TRUTH IN LIES, BECAUSE EVERY LIE HIDES THE TRUTH INSIDE!" - B.A. Brooks

I see The Office For The State Of Missouri visiting this site often and after seeing the MIAC document, I now realize that they got much of their information off of [The U.A.F.F. website](#). Many things on this site are not what we believe is happening but what we fear could happen. This MIAC report is very deceiving and is an obvious attempt to turn Missouri law enforcement agencies against it's citizens. I have personally made many attempts to open communication between the people and different levels of our leadership to no avail. I am a very easy person to contact yet no contact has ever been made. I have made it very clear that if any story on this website can be proven wrong, I will champion that cause. Show us the truth! That is all we want. Show us that FEMA did not give Haliburton over 300 million dollars for the construction of detention centers, show us that Chemtrails are not real, show us what HARRP is being used for, show us that the C.I.A. has not involved in drug trafficking, Show us where ALL the money is really going and has gone. If there is no AMERO coming then show us the proof! THE AMERICAN PEOPLE WANT TOTAL DISCLOSURE! We want the truth. und that The SPP/NAU is very much about globalization, big

Law enforcement officers have no reason to fear us as we should have no reason to fear law enforcement. The fact is that many law enforcement officers are also U.A.F.F./A.R.M. Members and will not act upon any order that is in reality unconstitutional. Many government and military members are also U.A.F.F. Members officially and unofficially.

It is a sad day in America when one is targeted as a right wing extremist and a terrorist for believing in the preservation of our U.S. Constitution!

How long will it be before I am arrested and jailed for being a concerned American? This is now my question!
(I will update this with more info and commentary throughout the next few days)



March 20 2009: I wrote to the Governor a few days ago about The MIAC Report, just like I have asked all of my readers, subscribers and members to do as well. Today the Governor's office asked [Major Ronald K. Replogle](#) of The Missouri Highway Patrol to respond to my email with a personal phone call. *Major Replogle oversees the Criminal Investigation Bureau, which has authority over the Crime Laboratory, Drug and Crime Control, Gaming, and Governor's Security Divisions and coordinates their activities with the troops.* First let me say how impressed I was to see that a line of communication had been opened to me because I have written to many Governors over the last few years, and this is the first time I have ever gotten a phone call back. Second let me say that I have nothing but respect for the Major and all law enforcement officers. With that said, I will now pass on the information of our conversation. What the MAJOR said: I did not record our conversation so I will paraphrase. He talked first about the legalities of the release of this document, which really kind of surprised me. He said that this document was for law enforcement eyes only and that it was illegally released to the press. He said that not one single law enforcement officer that had received this document had issued a complaint, and that it was not just Missouri sensitive but sent out nationwide. This was a little shocking to me, because that is part of the reason the MIAC Report is blowing up right now. It is shocking because of who it is targeting. You and Me! I mentioned the Ron Paul connection and people being targeted for bumper stickers. His answer was that no profiling was happening in this manor, but if he is approaching a car with multiple stickers that are about gun rights and such, then he will be more alert than maybe he would a car without such stickers, but also said that the citizen would not be treated any differently because of these things but that the officer would be more alert to the fact that this car might have weapons inside it. I then mentioned the document's reference to The New World Order and that I believe there is a New World Order taking place because for the last few years I have heard every world leader speak of it. I asked him if that made me a right wing extremist? His answer was not until I commit a crime or a violent act. Good Answer! He said they do not care what a citizens beliefs are as long as no crimes are committed and no acts of violence. From here on out we had a very good talk , man to man and not citizen to law enforcement. I told him some of our views from within the patriot movement and he told me about some of his views being an officer. He promised me that no citizens are being targeted or singled out in any way for what we believe or how we choose to live our lives. He assured me that only those who commit a crime or violent act because of their beliefs will be arrested and or imprisoned. The Major made it clear that this document refers to only a very small faction of radicals within the militia movement. This made sense to me because I know this to be a fact! Anyone who knows me, reads my commentaries or has watched my media understands that I have spent many years trying to organize US militias and found that many groups are only using the movement to hide their true activities. These are all radical religious and also radical racist groups. True militia and patriots dedicate our lives to protect all people no matter of race, religion, gender or birth origin. In closing I did say that I would like to see this document revised, but The Major said that the document had just been taken wrong and that a few things could have been worded differently. So the bottom line in my perspective is that this document that was put out by The MIAC, is very scary indeed and the fact that all patriots are going to be targeted because of this document is also very clear to me. It is like I told the Major, an example is Senator Dodd. If he just would of come out a week ago and said hey, we had to add some language to protect us from legal issue instead of lying about it and then having to backpedal and point fingers blaming everyone from the Fed to the treasury, there would not have been an issue. With all of the corruption and illegal activities we see everyday from our leadership in every walk of public life, it should be of no surprise that when a document like this finds it's way to the people that we would be alarmed. Benjamin Franklin said "It is the responsibility of every American to question authority! The one good thing that did come out of this was communication has been established.

B.A. Brooks

DHS Fusion Centers Trying To Turn Patriots Into Extremists



Update: Over the last several years many reports have been issued by different factions within our government and military describing right wing extremists. In the last several months our new fusion centers have been busy releasing new updated documents in a clear attempt to turn our nations law enforcement officers and active military against a new threat that is growing across The United States. They are saying that these threats are from new right wing extremists and hate groups that are now rising up from coast to coast. Unfortunately the very same people they are now pointing out are in actuality any American who decides to stand up and ask questions about anything we see as corrupt or unconstitutional within our government, military or police system. With all of the corruption exposed within this website it is easy to see why any person learning the truth about what our government and military have really been doing, would be fighting mad. It is also clear to me that the same agencies releasing these falsified documents must be scared as hell because they realize that there time could be short if we the people decide to stand up and revolt. The U.A.F.F. / A.R.M. / C.A.M. are not hate groups or involved with any racist agendas. We love all people and I have made this very clear in my radio interviews and my commentaries. We do believe that our government and military have gotten way too big which has led to corruption within all of it's walls. We are on the edge of becoming a police state and our government is riding a double edged sword between fascism and socialism. These reports say many true statements in describing our organizations beliefs, such as that we believe there is a new world order being established. Well, there is! It has been spoken of by every world leader starting with Bush Sr. on 09/11/1991 ten years to the day of 9/11. This is just one example and I will let you the reader research these claims by our country's leadership. After reading our mission statement and all our organizations updates, news releases and media, it is easy for any person to see that we promote non violence and are in no way a violent threat to law enforcement, military agencies, or citizens in any way. Who we are a threat to, is anyone within our government or military who has an agenda that is illegal or unconstitutional. We are exposing the truth on this simple website and for the time being the only thing that these officials can do is try and turn us all into right wing extremists when in reality our only crime is being concerned Americans who care enough about our country to stand up and say enough is enough. Sad really! The truth shall set us free!

B.A. Brooks

April 15 2009

JAMES MADISON

"Americans [have] the right and advantage of being armed, unlike the citizens of other countries whose governments are afraid to trust their people with arms."

SAMUEL ADAMS

"The Constitution shall never be construed to prevent the people of the United States, who are peaceable citizens from keeping their own arms . . ."

GEORGE MASON

"When the resolution of enslaving America was formed in Great Britain, the British Parliament was advised by an artful man, who was governor of Pennsylvania, to disarm the people; that it was the best and most effectual way to enslave them; but that they should not do it openly, but weaken them, and let them sink gradually...I ask, who are the militia? They consist of now of the whole people, except a few public officers. But I cannot say who will be the militia of the future day. If that paper on the table gets no alteration, the militia of the future day may not consist of all classes, high and low, and rich and poor..."

NOAH WEBSTER

"Before a standing army can rule, the people must be disarmed; as they are in almost every kingdom in Europe. The supreme power in America cannot enforce unjust laws by the sword; because the whole body of the people are armed, and constitute a force superior to any band of regular troops that can be, on any pretence, raised in the United States. A military force, at the command of Congress, can execute no laws, but such as the people perceive to be just and constitutional; for they will possess the power, and jealousy will instantly inspire the inclination, to resist the execution of a law which appears to them unjust and oppressive."

TENCHE COXE

"Who are the militia? Are they not ourselves? Is it feared, then, that we shall turn our arms each man against his own bosom. Congress have no power to disarm the militia. Their swords, and every other terrible implement of the soldier, are the birthright of an American...The unlimited power of the sword is not in the hands of either the federal or state governments, but, where I trust in God it will ever remain, in the hands of the people."

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN

"They that can give up essential liberty to purchase a little temporary safety, deserve neither liberty nor safety."

RICHARD HENRY LEE

"A militia, when properly formed, are in fact the people themselves and include all men capable of bearing arms." "To preserve liberty, it is essential that the whole body of people always possess arms."

ELBRIDGE GERRY

"Whenever governments mean to invade the rights and liberties of the people, they always attempt to destroy the militia, in order to raise an army upon their ruins."
Rep. Elbridge Gerry of Massachusetts

GEORGE WASHINGTON

"The very atmosphere of firearms anywhere and everywhere restrains evil interference they deserve a place of honor with all that is good." "A free people ought not only to be armed..."

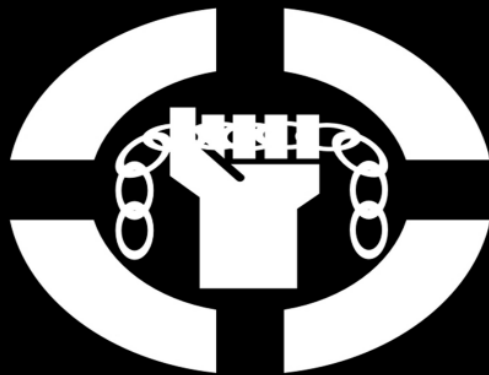
PATRICK HENRY

"The great object is that every man be armed. Everyone who is able may have a gun."
"Are we at last brought to such humiliating and debasing degradation that we cannot be trusted with arms for our defense? Where is the difference between having our arms in possession and under our direction, and having them under the management of Congress? If our defense be the real object of having those arms, in whose hands can they be trusted with more propriety, or equal safety to us, as in our own hands?"

END

The American Resistance Movement

A.R.M.



*Patriot
Handbook*

By: B.A. Brooks



Thank you for reading my eBook on The American Resistance Movement! This brief but informative guide will help the reader understand the philosophies and principles behind the concepts of leaderless resistance which is the basis from which A.R.M. was founded. Exposing corruption within our government and military while holding those accountable for their actions. Go to The United American Freedom Foundation at: <http://www.uaaff.us> for breaking news and constant updates on the patriot movement and other alternative news from around the world.

B.A. Brooks

Many people think that I am the founder of The American Resistance Movement, and actually I believed that I had started this movement as well. Until one day about 6 months after I had began promoting and developing interest within the patriot community, I stumbled upon a one page website hosted on a free server like geocities with a statement and crude logo. The page was all about The American Resistance Movement. At that time I realized that there were others before me, and I now had to decide whether to stop and destroy all of my work, or to move on and forwards in order to try and build the movement. As you all know, I decided to move forward and never look back. Had the original logo redone and started networking with others in an attempt to bring others into our structure. A few years ago I was given the thumbs up by the actual originator and was told that everything I had done was within his expectations for the movement. So even though I did not found The American Resistance Movement, I had a large part in breathing life into it and bringing the movement where it is today. The American Resistance Movement gives people a way to peacefully organize in groups across America, and stand together to not only expose but confront the incredible amount of corruption and mismanagement within our government and military machines. We want a much smaller government and an end to many agencies such as The Federal Reserve, The CIA, and the IRS just to name a few. Through the sheer power of numbers we can invoke real change that would ensure that the people are still the rulers of our own country. Even though there are more unofficial members than official members, our numbers are growing everyday. We hold our members to the highest of standards and not only expect but demand that all A.R.M. members live their lives holding to the motto of "Live and give respect while always doing the right thing".

Mission Statement

Righteous Men & Women

How To Get Started

Leaderless Resistance

Mission Statement

A.R.M. Members come from every race, religion, gender, nationality, and political affiliation. The American Resistance Movement - (ARM) is comprised of American citizens in every City and State from coast to coast who dedicate much time monitoring all covert, secret and subversive government / military activity which might compromise America's National Security, The United States Constitution, and agencies like Homeland Security, The CIA, NSA, ATF, DOD and so on, then make all information available to the general public through national and independent news outlets. Leaderless Resistance is one of the key components behind The ARM's mission which enables the average American to make a difference individually by standing up to corrupt Local, State and National bodies of America's Political, Governmental and Military Bureaucracies without worry of any government or military infiltrators disrupting his or her individual activities. ARM activities include research, reconnaissance, communication, activism, survival training, weapons training, preparation, humanitarian work, and nature conservation. ARM Members come from every race, religion, gender, nationality, and political affiliation! Leaders do not create movements but Movements create leaders. ARM's goals are to Stop The NAU/SPP, Restore The Constitution Of The United States, Force All Illegal Aliens Out Of America, Secure Our Borders With Mexico And Canada, Protect The United States From Military Invaders, Monitor All U.S. Government And Military Activity, Help Change U.S./Foreign Policy, Bills And Current Laws, End The CIA, Homeland Security, The Federal Reserve, The IRS and many other departments within the government that we deem wasteful and not necessary. Even though we are committed to the forced evacuation of all illegal aliens, we care about all people in North America and have set up and put in place a program to help the unfortunate people of all three countries called C.A.M. - The North American Network. People helping people in their own individual countries of Canada, America, and Mexico. This is The U.A.F.F./ARM's own answer to The NAU/SPP otherwise known as The North American Union and/or The Security And Prosperity Partnership Of North America. UAFF/ARM Members are always expected to act with impeccable values and standards, never using violence instead of intelligence as a means to an end. - Hoorah!

Righteous Men & Women

A righteous man or woman does not initiate wars or initiate illegal acts especially "killing" and or "violence" to bring about change. A righteous person would only take up arms as a last resort in "self-defense" or in the defense of their family or neighbors. However.. our governing bodies and those in control of our Military often distort this principle as an excuse to invade any area of the world where something goes on but it usually turns out to be for financial gains by those in control of the military instead of the righteous reasons why our military should be dispatched in the first place. (The Afghan pipeline is a prime example of) Research the Revolutionary War And why it was fought, this will give you greater insight into how and when we will know that it is time to rise. If there comes a time when our Constitution is no longer valid and it is no longer legal to be free and or exercise freedoms as defined in our Bible, Constitution and Bill of Rights.. (Bible is optional based on your religious stance) This will mark the beginning of the end times for freedom as Americans know it. Many other countries are far ahead of the US on their roads to Tyranny.. Europe, Australia, China, and many others.. Free Men and Women will know when this is being taken from them and if and when there is an attempt to take it by 'force' .. this is the justification for individual and sovereign entity's right to self-defense. Now keep in mind that any intelligent individuals that happen to work for local and or federal Military and Law Enforcement agencies do and can understand these concepts but often are fed propaganda that tries to lump all patriots and or freedom loving peoples into a "radical" category and thus creates the "us vs. them" mentality that plagues our nation's law enforcement communities today. Law Enforcement individuals are fellow citizens too.. and so are our Military brothers and sisters who are being used and abused the worst right now through "unjust" wars and being sacrificed for financial and other unjust agendas by the global elites. Studies have shown that close to 50% or more of our Military and Law enforcers would not obey orders to unlawfully round up American Citizens and take away our Constitutional Rights. This is a big reason why the Global elites will most likely encourage more internal strife and disarray between racial, social, and economic classes along with the open invitation for foreign Troops to assist the US in the event of a National Catastrophe or Martial Law. It is a Classic "divide and conquer" Mentality. You will understand all of this as I have just by reading and researching in the continued quest for the truth. The Truth.. shall set us free.. just as Jesus pointed out that he is the Truth, the Light, the way. So.. try to educate those lost brothers who spread word of hate and violence out of frustration and or ignorance. If they will

not reason or are not open minded then they should be considered one in the same as the enemy of a Patriot. As quickly as we would defend ourselves and families against illegal actions by any individual or government, we would as quickly defend our lawful governing individuals and governing body against those who are false patriots who in turn do more harm than good by bastardizing the Freedom and Patriot movement when they adhere to principles not supported by God or by righteous men and women.



How To Get Started?

I have given you all a means to organize with across America and the world. The U.A.F.F., C.A.M. and A.R.M.! It is very easy to start local chapters and to begin adding members in your area. I have always said that leaders do not create movements, but movements create leaders, so instead of looking to others for answers, each of you needs to step up and start making a difference yourselves. The key is organization! Unless we organize, all will be lost and time is growing short. I would be happy to once again share some steps to help you all get started.

#1. Make a decision to begin making a difference yourself, in the real world as well as the internet. We have all done as much as we can on the internet and now is the time to meet up and connect with others in the real world.

#2. Start an official chapter in your area! Go here: www.cafepress.com/uaffstore

#3. Make an official web page or website for your group. You can host a website for as low as \$5 a month and there are many free services out there like www.MySpace.com and www.YouTube.com that you can utilize if you have no funds. www.Meetup.com is also another great source for finding your new members.

#4. Start recruiting new members and holding weekly meetings for training and information exchange.

#5. Connect with other chapters and organizations in your area and across America.

This is a great way to get started and I hope this information will help you all. Got to organize in the real world or all will be lost. We are not living out Revelations! This is just another dark time in the history of our world, and with all of your help, Evil will not prevail! Step up now and start making a difference. You can always email me at: bertbrooks@usa.com and I will assist you any way I can. Go here <http://www.cafepress.com/uaffstore> to officially join and start your group. Use the information on this website to prepare for the future. Start stocking up on food and water, buy seeds, grow a garden! Use our 2009 Survival Guide to help prepare your family.

Topics To Research

U.S. History, All Government Activity including The Congress - The Senate & The House Of Representatives, All Military Activity, All Intelligence and Inner Agency Activity, All Covert Agency Activity, NASA and All NASA Based Projects, All Space Agencies and Administrations, The IRS, Federal Reserve, The U.S. Mint, Department Of Treasury, Foreign Policy, Global Politics, World Religion, Election Fraud, The Central Bank, The NAU/SPP, Globalization, All Conspiracy Theories, Food DNA Manipulation, Mind Control, The Mass Media, Fluoride, Chemtrails, Weather Manipulation, HARRP, Vaccines And Vaccinations, Climate Changes, Global Earth Shifts, Planetary Rotations, 2012 Scenarios, just to name a few.

Uninstall Google Toolbar and delete Gmail accounts now!

- Do Not Use Google -

Use Scroogle - <http://scroogle.org/cgi-bin/scrapper.htm>

no cookies | no search-term records | access log deleted within 48 hours



LEADERLESS RESISTANCE

The concept of Leaderless Resistance was proposed by Col. Ulius Louis Amoss, who was the founder of International Service of Information Incorporated, located in Baltimore, Maryland. Col. Amoss died more than fifteen years ago, but during his life was a tireless opponent of communism, as well as a skilled Intelligence Officer. Col. Amoss first wrote of Leaderless Resistance on April 17, 1962. His theories of organization were primarily directed against the threat of eventual Communist take-over in the United States. The present writer, with the benefit of having lived many years beyond Col. Amoss, has taken his theories and expounded upon them. Col. Amoss feared the Communists. This author fears the federal government. Communism now represents a threat to no one in the United States, while federal tyranny represents a threat to everyone. The writer has joyfully lived long enough to see the dying breaths of communism, but may, unhappily, remain long enough to see the last grasps of freedom in America.

In the hope that, somehow, America can still produce the brave sons and daughters necessary to fight off ever increasing persecution and oppression, this essay is offered. Frankly, it is too close to call at this point. Those who love liberty, and believe in freedom enough to fight for it are rare today, but within the bosom of every once great nation, there remains secreted, the pearls of former greatness. They are there. I have looked into their sparking eyes; sharing a brief moment in time with them as I passed through this life. Relished their friendship, endured their pain, and they mine. We are a band of brothers, native to the soil gaining strength one from another as we have rushed head long into a battle that all the weaker, timid men, say we can not win. Perhaps.. but then again, perhaps we can. It's not over till the last freedom fighter is buried or imprisoned, or the same happens to those who would destroy their freedom.

Barring any cataclysmic events, the struggle will yet go on for years. The passage of time will make it clear to even the more slow among us that the government is the foremost threat to the life, and liberty of the folk. The government will no doubt make today's oppressiveness look like grade school work compared to what they have planned in the future. Meanwhile, there are those of us who continue to hope that somehow the few can do what the many have not. We are cognizant that before things get better they will certainly get worse as government shows a willingness to use ever more severe police state measures against dissidents. This changing situation makes it clear that those who oppose state repression must be prepared to alter, adapt, and modify their behavior, strategy, and tactics as circumstances warrant. Failure to consider new methods and implement them as necessary will make the government's efforts at suppression uncomplicated. It is the duty of every patriot to make the tyrant's life miserable. When one fails to do so he not only fails himself, but his people.

With this in mind, current methods of resistance to tyranny employed by those who love our race, culture, and heritage must pass a litmus test of soundness. Methods must be objectively measured as to their effectiveness, as well as to whether they make the government's intention of repression more possible or more difficult. Those not working to aid our objectives must be discarded or the government benefits from our failure to do so. As honest men who have banded together into groups or associations of a political or

religious nature are falsely labeled "domestic terrorists" or "cultists" and suppressed, it will become necessary to consider other methods of organization--or as the case may very well call for: non-organization. One should keep in mind that it is not in the government's interest to eliminate all groups. Some few must remain in order to perpetuate the smoke and mirrors vision for the masses that America is a "free democratic country" where dissent is allowed. Most organizations, however, that possess the potential for effective resistance will not be allowed to continue. Anyone who is so naive as to believe the most powerful government on earth will not crush any who pose a real threat to that power, should not be active, but rather, at home studying political history. The question as to who is to be left alone and who is not, will be answered by how groups and individuals deal with several factors such as: avoidance of conspiracy plots, rejection of feeble minded malcontents, insistence upon quality of the participants, avoidance of all contact with the front men for the federals--the news media--and, finally, camouflage (which can be defined as the ability to blend in the public's eye the more committed groups of resistance with mainstream kosher associations that are generally seen as harmless.) Primarily though, whether any organization is allowed to continue in the future will be a matter of how big a threat a group represents. Not a threat in terms of armed might or political ability, for there is none of either for the present, but rather, threat in terms of potentiality. It is potential the federals fear most. Whether that potential exists in an individual or group is incidental. The federals measure potential threat in terms of what might happen given a situation conducive to action on the part of a restive organization or individual. Accurate intelligence gathering allows them to assess the potential. Showing one's hand before the bets are made, is a sure way to loose. The movement for freedom is rapidly approaching the point where for many people, the option of belonging to a group will be nonexistent. For others, group membership will be a viable option for only the immediate future. Eventually, and perhaps much sooner than most believe possible, the price paid for membership will exceed any perceived benefit. But for now, some of the groups that do exist often serve a useful purpose either for the newcomer who can be indoctrinated into the ideology of the struggle, or for generating positive propaganda to reach potential freedom fighters. It is sure that, for the most part, this struggle is rapidly becoming a matter of individual action, each of its participants making a private decision in the quietness of his heart to resist: to resist by any means necessary. It is hard to know what others will do, for no man truly knows another man's heart. It is enough to know what one himself will do. A great teacher once said know thyself. Few men really do, but let each of us, promise ourselves, not to go quietly to the fate our would-be masters have planned.

The concept of Leaderless Resistance is nothing less than a fundamental departure in theories of organization. The orthodox scheme of organization is diagrammatically represented by the pyramid, with the mass at the bottom and the leader at the top. This fundamental of organization is to be seen not only in armies, which are of course, the best illustration of the pyramid structure, with the mass of soldiery, the privates, at the bottom responsible to corporals who are in turn responsible to sergeants, and so on up the entire chain of command to the generals at the top. But the same structure is seen in corporations, ladies' garden clubs and in our political system itself. This orthodox pyramid scheme of organization is to be seen basically in all existing political, social and religious structures in the world today from the Federal government to the Roman Catholic Church. The

Constitution of the United States, in the wisdom of the Founders, tried to sublimate the essential dictatorial nature of pyramidal organization by dividing authority into three: executive, legislative and judicial. But the pyramid remains essentially untouched. This scheme of organization, the pyramid, is however, not only useless, but extremely dangerous for the participants when it is utilized in a resistance movement against state tyranny. Especially is this so in technologically advanced societies where electronic surveillance can often penetrate the structure revealing its chain of command. Experience has revealed over and over again that anti-state, political organizations utilizing this method of command and control are easy prey for government infiltration, entrapment, and destruction of the personnel involved. This has been seen repeatedly in the United States where pro-government infiltrators or agent provocateurs weasel their way into patriotic groups and destroy them from within. In the pyramid type of organization, an infiltrator can destroy anything which is beneath his level of infiltration and often those above him as well. If the traitor has infiltrated at the top, then the entire organization from the top down is compromised and may be traduced at will. An alternative to the pyramid type of organization is the cell system. In the past, many political groups (both right and left) have used the cell system to further their objectives. Two examples will suffice. During the American Revolution committees of correspondence were formed throughout the Thirteen colonies. Their purpose was to subvert the government and thereby aid the cause of independence. The Sons of Liberty, who made a name for themselves dumping government taxed tea into the harbor at Boston, were the action arm of the committees of correspondence. Each committee was a secret cell that operated totally independently of the other cells. Information on the government was passed from committee to committee, from colony to colony, and then acted upon on a local basis. Yet even in these bygone days of poor communication, of weeks to months for a letter to be delivered, the committees without any central direction whatsoever, were remarkable similar in tactics employed to resist government tyranny. It was, as the first American patriots knew, totally unnecessary for anyone to give an order for anything. Information was made available to each committee, and each committee acted as it saw fit. A recent example of the cell system taken from the left wing of politics are the Communists. The Communist, in order to get around the obvious problems involved in pyramidal organization, developed to an art the cell system. They had numerous independent cells which operated completely isolated from one another and particularly with no knowledge of each other, but were orchestrated together by a central headquarters. For instance, during World War II, in Washington, it is known that there were at least six secret Communist cells operating at high levels in the United States government (plus all the open Communists who were protected and promoted by President Roosevelt), however, only one of the cells was rooted out and destroyed. How many more actually were operating no one can say for sure. The Communist cells which operated in the U.S until late 1991 under Soviet control could have at their command a leader, who held a social position which appeared to be very lowly. He could be, for example, a busboy in a restaurant, but in reality a colonel or a general in the Soviet Secret Service, the KGB. Under him could be a number of cells and a person active in one cell would almost never have knowledge of individuals who are active in another cell. The value of this is that while any one cell can be infiltrated, exposed or destroyed, such action will have no effect on the other cells; in fact, the members of the other cells will be supporting

that cell which is under attack and ordinarily would lend very strong support to it in many ways. This is at least part of the reason, no doubt, that whenever in the past Communists were attacked in this country, support for them sprang up in many unexpected places. The efficient and effective operation of a cell system after the Communist model, is of course, dependent upon central direction, which means impressive organization, funding from the top, and outside support, all of which the Communists had. Obviously, American patriots have none of these things at the top or anywhere else, and so an effective cell organization based upon the Soviet system of operation is impossible.

Two things become clear from the above discussion. First, that the pyramid type of organization can be penetrated quite easily and it thus is not a sound method of organization in situations where the government has the resources and desire to penetrate the structure; which is the situation in this country. Secondly, that the normal qualifications for the cell structure based upon the Red model does not exist in the U.S. for patriots. This understood, the question arises "What method is left for those resisting state tyranny?" The answer comes from Col. Amoss who proposed the "Phantom Cell" mode of organization. Which he described as Leaderless Resistance. A system of organization that is based upon the cell organization, but does not have any central control or direction, that is in fact almost identical to the methods used by the Committees of Correspondence during the American Revolution. Utilizing the Leaderless Resistance concept, all individuals and groups operate independently of each other, and never report to a central headquarters or single leader for direction or instruction, as would those who belong to a typical pyramid organization.

At first glance, such a type of organization seems unrealistic, primarily because there appears to be no organization. The natural question thus arises as to how are the "Phantom cells" and individuals to cooperate with each other when there is no intercommunication or central direction? The answer to this question is that participants in a program of Leaderless Resistance through phantom cell or individual action must know exactly what they are doing, and how to do it. It becomes the responsibility of the individual to acquire the necessary skills and information as to what is to be done. This is by no means as impractical as it appears, because it is certainly true that in any movement, all persons involved have the same general outlook, are acquainted with the same philosophy, and generally react to given situations in similar ways. The previous history of the committees of correspondence during the American Revolution show this to be true. Since the entire purpose of Leaderless Resistance is to defeat state tyranny (at least insofar as this essay is concerned), all members of phantom cells or individuals will tend to react to objective events in the same way through usual tactics of resistance. Organs of information distribution such as newspapers, leaflets, computers, etc., which are widely available to all, keep each person informed of events, allowing for a planned response that will take many variations. No one need issue an order to anyone. Those idealist truly committed to the cause of freedom will act when they feel the time is ripe, or will take their cue from others who precede them. While it is true that much could be said against this type of structure as a method of resistance, it must be kept in mind that Leaderless Resistance is a child of necessity. The alternatives to it have been shown to be unworkable or impractical. Leaderless Resistance has worked before in the American Revolution, and if the truly committed put it to use for themselves, it will work now. It goes almost without saying that

Leaderless Resistance leads to very small or even one man cells of resistance. Those who join organizations to play "let's pretend" or who are "groupies" will quickly be weeded out. While for those who are serious about their opposition to federal despotism, this is exactly what is desired. From the point of view of tyrants and would be potentates in the federal bureaucracy and police agencies, nothing is more desirable than that those who oppose them be UNIFIED in their command structure, and that every person who opposes them belong to a pyramid type group. Such groups and organizations are an easy kill. Especially in light of the fact that the Justice (sic) Department promised in 1987 that there would never be another group that opposed them that they did not have at least one informer in. These federal "friends of government" are intelligence agents. They gather information that can be used at the whim of a federal D.A. to prosecute. The line of battle has been drawn. Patriots are required therefore, to make a conscious decision to either aid the government in its illegal spying, by continuing with old methods of organization and resistance, or to make the enemies job more difficult by implementing effective countermeasures. Now there will, no doubt, be mentally handicapped people out there who, while standing at a podium with an American flag draped in the background, and a lone eagle soaring in the sky above, will state emphatically in their best sounding red, white, and blue voice, So what if the government is spying? We are not violating any laws. Such crippled thinking by any serious person is the best example that there is a need for special education classes. The person making such a statement is totally out of contact with political reality in this country, and unfit for leadership of any thing more than a dog sleigh in the Alaskan wilderness. The old Born on the fourth of July mentality that has influenced so much of the American patriot's thinking in the past will not save him from the government in the future. Reeducation for non-thinkers of this type will take place in the federal prison system where there are no flags or eagles, but abundance of men who were not violating any law. Most groups who unify their disparate associates into a single structure have short political lives. Therefore, those movement leaders constantly calling for unity of organization rather than the desirable unity of purpose, usually fall into one of three categories.

They may not be sound political tacticians, but rather, just committed men who feel unity would help their cause, while not realizing that the government would greatly benefit from such efforts. The Federal objective, to imprison or destroy all who oppose them, is made easier in pyramid organizations. Or perhaps, they do not fully understand the struggle they are involved in and that the government they oppose has declared a state of war against those fighting for faith, folk, freedom and constitutional liberty. Those in power will use any means to rid themselves of opposition. The third class calling for unity and let us hope this is the minority of the three, are men more desirous of the supposed power that a large organization would bestow, than of actually achieving their stated purpose. Conversely, the last thing Federal snoops would have, if they had any choice in the matter, is a thousand different small phantom cells opposing them. It is easy to see why. Such a situation is an intelligence nightmare for a government intent upon knowing everything they possibly can about those who oppose them. The Federals, able to amass overwhelming strength of numbers, manpower, resources, intelligence gathering, and capability at any given time, need only a focal point to direct their anger. A single penetration of a pyramid type of organization can lead to the destruction of the whole. Whereas, Leaderless Resistance

presents no single opportunity for the Federals to destroy a significant portion of the Resistance. With the announcement by the Department of Justice (sic) that 300 FBI agents formerly assigned to watching Soviet spies in the US (domestic counter intelligence) are now to be used to combat crime, the federal government is preparing the way for a major assault upon those persons opposed to their policies. Many anti-government groups dedicated to the preservation of the America of our forefathers can expect shortly to feel the brunt of a new federal assault upon liberty.

It is clear, therefore, that it is time to rethink traditional strategy and tactics when it comes to opposing a modern police state. America is quickly moving into a long dark night of police state tyranny, where the rights now accepted by most as being inalienable will disappear. Let the coming night be filled with a thousand points of resistance. Like the fog which forms when conditions are right and disappears when they are not, so must the resistance to tyranny be.

If every person has the right to defend--even by force--his person, his liberty, and his property, then it follows that a group of men have the right to organize and support a common force to protect these rights constantly. ---The Law. Frederick Bastiat Paris, 1850.

In Closing

**Remember, Don't battle the government with guns.
Beat them in court, and in your state legislature!**

Organize and come together as one people to ensure that our constitution is restored and our borders are secured. Form and/or join local Militia in your area. Hide your unregistered weapons and ammo so that if martial law is enforced, they can not be confiscated. Remember that many active U.S. police and military members are also U.A.F.F./A.R.M. Members and will join us if civil unrest is our only option. The bottom line is we must be organized. Leaders do not create movements, movements create leaders. Never fear death but never welcome it either.

The American Resistance Movement

<http://www.uaaff.us>

© 2009 B.A. Brooks All Rights Reserved

END